ABSTRACT

| Title of Dissertation: | Transcriptional Activation by the Group A Streptococcal Mga Regulator |
|---------------------------|--|
| | Lara Louise Hause, Doctor of Philosophy, 2012 |
| Dissertation Directed by: | Associate Professor Kevin S. McIver Department of Cell Biology and Molecular Genetics |

Streptococcus pyogenes (Group A Streptococcus, GAS) is a Gram-positive obligate human pathogen that causes a range of diseases at many different tissue sites. The ability of this organism to colonize and persist within these various niches of the body correlates with broad changes in gene expression. Mga, the multiple gene regulator of GAS, is an important global transcriptional regulator of virulence genes that encode factors promoting adhesion, host cell invasion and immune evasion. Mga directly activates these genes by binding to specific promoter sites that range from 45 to 60 nucleotides in size based on DNAseI footprint analysis; however identified Mga binding sites share less than 50% DNA sequence similarity, making the identification of a consensus Mga binding site difficult. We have identified nucleotides necessary for Mga binding in the Mga-regulated Pemm promoter from the clinically relevant M1 MGAS5005 strain of GAS. Random and directed mutations were assessed for effects on transcription in vivo and DNA binding in vitro. This screen identified predominately Gs and Cs, in two clusters at the 3' and 5' end that suggest that Mga binds DNA as a dimer and reduced the Pemm binding site to 35 bp. However directed mutagenesis in other binding sites found that these interactions were not necessarily conserved. These experiments also sought to establish a method to study genome-wide DNA binding and can successfully enrich for Mga-regulated genes. Protein-protein interactions with RNA polymerase are another key component to activate transcription. Functional *in vitro* transcription assays and *in vitro* co-purification assays were performed to determine if Mga interacts with either the α C terminal domain or domain 4 of σ . While Mga does appear to make protein-protein contacts with the holoenzyme, they do not occur through either domain alone. The dimerization of Mga through its EIIB domain was established by analytical ultracentrifugation. *In vitro* transcription assays linked phosphorylation by the phosphoenolpyruvate transferase system to the down regulation of Mga activity. By understanding how Mga interacts with essential elements of its promoters, this study seeks to define Mga's role in regulating virulence in this important human pathogen.

Transcriptional Activation by the Group A Streptococcal Mga Regulator

By

Lara Louise Hause

Dissertation submitted to the Faculty of the Graduate School of the University of Maryland, College Park, in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy 2012

Advisory Committee: Associate Professor Kevin McIver, Chair Associate Professor Douglas Julin Assitant Professor Vincent Lee Professor Zvi Kelman Professor David Fushman, Dean's Representative © Copyright by Lara Louise Hause 2012

Preface

It would not be called research if we knew what we were doing.

Acknowledgements

First, I would like to thank my advisor Dr Kevin McIver for his advice and support over the last five years. I would also like to thank my committee for their help as well. Dr. Dorothy Beckett assisted us with the AUC experiments. Dr. Daniel Nelson from IBBR and Dr. Daniel Kearns from University of Indiana assisted by donating PlyC and the bacterial 2 hybrid system, respectively.

I would like to thank the McIver lab for their support, both scientific and entertainment; Elise for her knowledge of proteins, Yoann for the coffee breaks, Kanika and Kathryn for their friendship. This past year Adam has been a great help in performing experiments, he is responsible for much of the TAP tagged protein work.

My parents and family have always given me their love and support, I wouldn't be here without them. I especially want to thank Trey for being awesome.

Table of Contents

| PREFACE | II |
|---|---------------|
| ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS | III |
| LIST OF TABLES | VII |
| JST OF FIGURES | VIII |
| UST OF ABBREVIATIONS | IX |
| THAPTER 1 | 1 |
| Ι τερατισε Ρ ενιεν | <u>+</u> 1 |
| LITERATURE REVIEW | |
| | |
| Classification | |
| General characteristics and growth requirements | 1 |
| M and T grouping | |
| Class determination | 3 |
| Diseases | 3 |
| Throat | |
| Dhammaitia | 4 |
| r nur ynguis Scarlet Fever | |
| Skin | 5 |
| Impetigo | |
| Cellulitis | 6 |
| Ervsipelas | |
| Invasive | |
| Puerperal Fever | |
| Streptococcal Toxic Shock Syndrome | 7 |
| Bacteremia | |
| Necrotizing Fasciitis | |
| Post immune sequelae | |
| Acute Rheumatic Fever | |
| Acute Post Streptococcal Glomerulonephritis | 9 |
| VACCINATION | |
| VIRULENCE FACTORS OF GAS | |
| CELL ASSOCIATED | |
| M and M-like Proteins | |
| MSCRAMMS | |
| Streptococcal collagen-like protein | |
| C5a protease | |
| Capsule | |
| Serum Opacity Factor | |
| SECRETED | |
| Streptococcal pyrogenic exotoxin | |
| DECULATION | |
| | |
| <i>I wo component systems</i> | |
| COVKS | 13 |
| TIANS | |
| Cond | <i>10</i> 10 |
| CupA Rag/RanB | 10 17 |
| RALPs | |
| MGA | |
| History/discovery | |
| Regulon characteristics | |
| | |

| Protein characteristics | |
|--|---------------|
| DNA binding | |
| Regulation | |
| Functions | 23 |
| DNA Rinding Domains | 23 21 |
| Helix-turn-Helix family | 24 24 |
| Helix-loop-helix | |
| Zinc Finger | |
| Leucine Zipper | |
| Beta Kiddon Motil | 27 27 |
| The Hologram | |
| The HoldenZyme | ·····2/ 20 |
| Activation and Population | 20 20 |
| Activation and Repression | 29 21 |
| Introduction | |
| Components | |
| PTS and Virulence | |
| SUMMARY | |
| CHAPTER 2 | 35 |
| Ματεριαίς Δνη Μετήσης | |
| Ractorial strains and modia | |
| DNA manipulations | |
| Construction of Luciferase plasmids | |
| Luciferase Assay | |
| Expression and Purification Maa-His proteins from E coli | |
| Expression and Purification of $Mga4-CRP$ from E coli | |
| Expression and 1 influention of Mga+-CB1 from E. con | |
| DNasel Footprint Analysis | |
| Methylation Protection and Interference Assay | |
| Ilracil and Missing Thymine Interference Assay | 40 41 |
| In vitro Transcription | |
| In vitro Phosphorylation-Transcription | |
| Ch 4P (Chromosome Affinity Purification) | |
| Quantitative PCR | |
| Sedimentation Equilibrium | |
| DRACALA (Differential Radial Capilary Action of Ligand Assay) | 46 |
| Construction of Bacterial-Two-Hybrid plasmids | |
| Bacterial-Two-Hybrid | |
| Bacterial-Two-Hybrid Western Blots | 48 |
| Immunoblots | |
| In vitro Co-Affinity Purification | 49 |
| Purification of RNA Polymerase | 50 |
| Purification of His α -a. His α -a. ACTD. His α -aNTD- σ 4. His α - σ and His α - σ /4 | 51 |
| Purification of σ | 51 |
| Creation of Mutant RNA Polymerases | 52 |
| Construction of Protein Expression vectors | 53 |
| | |
| CHAPTER 3 | |
| NUCLEOTIDES CRITICAL FOR THE INTERACTION OF THE STREPTOCOCCUS PYO | GENES |
| MGA VIRULENCE REGULATOR WITH MGA-REGULATED PROMOTER SEQUENC | ES 57 |
| INTRODUCTION | |

| RESULTS | 59 |
|--|----------|
| Characterization of MBSs in the M1T1 MGAS5005 | 59 |
| Comparison of Mga binding sites between different promoter categories | 62 |
| Biochemical analysis of the Pemm1 Mga binding site | 62 |
| In vivo analysis of Pemm1 binding site mutants. | 65 |
| EMSA analysis of Mga binding to Pemm mutants | 67 |
| Conservation of critical Pemm1 nucleotides in other category A Mga-regulated | ! |
| promoters | 69 |
| DISCUSSION | 73 |
| CHAPTER 4 | 81 |
| INTERACTION OF MGA WITH RNA POLYMERASE | |
| INTRODUCTION | 81 |
| RESULTS | 82 |
| Racterial 2 Hybrid Assay for Protein-Protein Interactions | 02 |
| Creation of strains for in vivo protein-protein interaction studies | 02 |
| Creation of Mutant RNAP for in vitro transcription | 87 |
| In vitro Co-affinity Purification | |
| In vitro Transcription of Mutant RNAP | |
| | 02 |
| DISCUSSION | 91 |
| CHAPTER 5 | 93 |
| INTERACTION OF MGA WITH OTHER PROMOTERS AND REGULATOR | kY na |
| ELEMENIS | |
| | 93 |
| | 94 |
| Dimerization of Mga4-His ₆ and $\Delta 139$ Mga4-His ₆ in solution | 94 |
| PIS Phosphorylation of Mga leads to inactivation in vitro | 90 |
| Purification of Mga by TAP tagging | 9/ |
| Purification of Mga1-H1H4-His ₆ | 99 |
| Category B Binding Siles | . 100 |
| Category C Dinaing Siles | . 102 |
| Comparison of DRACALA to EMSA and Filter-binaing | . 105 |
| Vallaalion of the Chromosome Affinity Purification | 105 |
| DISCUSSION | . 100 |
| CHAPTER 6 | . 112 |
| CONCLUSIONS | . 112 |
| MODEL OF MGA INTERACTIONS AT THE PROMOTER | . 112 |
| Dimerization | . 112 |
| Interactions with RNA Polymerase | . 115 |
| PTS Regulation of Mga Activity | . 117 |
| Mga's role as a regulator within GAS | . 118 |
| Significance | . 119 |
| APPENDICES | 1 |
| TABLE OF <i>E. COLI</i> STRAINS ERROR! BOOKMARK NOT DEFI | NED. |
| TABLE OF GAS STRAINS | NED. |
| TABLE OF PLASMIDS ERROR! BOOKMARK NOT DEFI | NED. |
| TABLE OF PRIMERS ERROR! BOOKMARK NOT DEFI | NED. |
| TABLE OF MUTAGENIC OLIGONUCLEOTIDES ERROR! BOOKMARK NOT DEFI | NED. |
| TABLE OF QPCR PRIMERS ERROR! BOOKMARK NOT DEFI | NED. |
| TABLE OF BINDING OLIGONUCLEOTIDESERROR! BOOKMARK NOT DEFI | NED. |

List of Tables

| Table 1: E. coli strains | Error! Bookmark not defined. |
|-------------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Table 2: GAS strains. | Error! Bookmark not defined. |
| Table 3: Plasmids Used | Error! Bookmark not defined. |
| Table 4: Primers | |
| Table 5: Mutagenic Oligonucleotides | Error! Bookmark not defined. |
| Table 6: qPCR Primers | Error! Bookmark not defined. |
| Table 7: Binding Oligonucleotides | Error! Bookmark not defined. |
| | |

List of Figures

| Figure 1: Regulation of Mga-associated virulence factors in GAS | 11 |
|--|-----|
| Figure 2: The domains of the Mga protein | 19 |
| Figure 3: Architecture of Mga Regulated Promoters | 21 |
| Figure 4: Class I and Class II Activators | |
| Figure 5: Determination of M1T1 Penml, PscpA and Psic Mga Binding | |
| Sites | 60 |
| Figure 6: Conservation of nucleotides in known Mga binding sites | 61 |
| Figure 7: Biochemical analyses of Mga binding to Pemm | 64 |
| Figure 8: Luciferase promoter reporter assays of Pemm site-directed | |
| mutations <i>in vivo</i> | 66 |
| Figure 9: DNA-binding activity of Pemm site-directed mutations | 68 |
| Figure 10: Role of functional Pemm nucleotides conserved in PscpA and | |
| Psic | 71 |
| Figure 11: Summary of Pemm nucleotides important for Mga binding and | |
| activity | 72 |
| Figure 12: Category A Minimum binding sites | 75 |
| Figure 13: Bacterial 2-Hybrid Assays | 83 |
| Figure 14: Creation of Mutant RNA Polymerases | 86 |
| Figure 15: In vitro Co-affinity Purification of Mga with RNAP | 88 |
| Figure 16: In vitro Transcription with mutant RNA polymerases | 90 |
| Figure 17: Dimerization of Mga4-His ₆ and Δ 139Mga4-His ₆ | 95 |
| Figure 18: Effect of in vitro phosphorylation of Mga on transcription | 97 |
| Figure 19: Schematic of TAP tagged Mga | 98 |
| Figure 20: Schematic of HTH mutations | 99 |
| Figure 21: Purification of Mga1-HTH4-His6 and TAP Tagged Mga | 100 |
| Figure 22: DNA-binding and Transcriptional Activation of Category | |
| Promoters | 101 |
| Figure 23: EMSA comparing Mga1-His ₆ to MBP-Mga6 at Pmga | 103 |
| Figure 24: Mga-DNA binding by DRACALA | 104 |
| Figure 25: Validation of ChAP-Seq DNA | 107 |
| Figure 26: Model of Mga Binding to the Pemm MBS | 113 |
| Figure 27: Protein-protein contacts at the Promoter | 115 |
| Figure 28: PTS phosphorylation disrupts Mga dimerization | 117 |

List of Abbreviations

| Ni-NTA | nickel-nitriloacetic acid |
|-------------|---|
| Nra | negative regulator of the group A streptococcus |
| Nt | not tested |
| OF | opacity factor |
| ORF | open reading frame |
| PCR | polymerase chain reaction |
| pel | pleiotropic effect locus |
| PNK | polynucleotide kinase |
| PRD | PTS regulatory domain |
| PTS | phosphoenolpyruvate transferase system |
| q | quantitative |
| RALPS | RofA-like proteins |
| RivR | RofA-like protein |
| RNA | ribonucleic acid |
| RNAP | RNA polymerase |
| RofA | regulator of protein F |
| RR | response regulator |
| SDS | sodium dodecyl sulfate |
| S. pyogenes | Streptococcus pyogenes |
| SclA | streptococcal collagen like protein |
| ScpA | C5a peptidase |
| Sic | streptococcal inhibitor of complement |
| Sof | serum opacity factor |
| STSS | streptococcal toxic shock syndrome |
| TBE | tris/borate/EDTA |
| TCS | two component system |
| THY | Todd-Hewitt yeast extract medium |
| TrxSR | two-component regulatory system X |
| UV | ultraviolet |
| wHTH | winged helix turn helix |
| WT | wild-type |
| ZYP | N-Z-amine/yeast extract/phosphate |
| | |

Chapter 1

Literature Review

Historical Perspective

Recognizable descriptions of the diseases caused by the Group A Streptococcus (GAS, *Streptococcus pyogenes*) have existed since at least the 16th century. In 1874, Billroth is credited with using the name streptococcus, from the Greek *streptos*, for twisted or chain, and *kohkos*, meaning berry or seed, to describe the globular chain forming bacteria that had been identified by many investigators [1]. At this time Streptococcus scarlitinae or *Streptococcus puerperalis*. In 1903, Schotmüller classified streptococci based on their hemolytic pattern on blood agar plates; α , β or γ [1]. In 1933, Rebecca Lancefield developed a method to classify the β -hemolytic streptococci serologically by the group-specific carbohydrate and later according to M-protein type [1]. The β -hemolytic strains that fell into the serotype A group of the Lancefield classifications system were also the majority of strains that were pathogenic in humans; thus they were renamed as *Streptococcus pyogenes*.

Classification

General characteristics and growth requirements

Streptococcus pyogenes, or group A streptococcus (GAS), is a Gram-positive, non-motile bacteria, which forms chains of varying lengths. GAS will appear on 5% blood agar plates as β -hemolytic colonies. GAS is both catalase and oxidase negative.

GAS is a fastidious bacterium that relies on the fermentation of sugars for growth. In the laboratory GAS is grown in Todd-Hewitt, a nutrient rich media that includes neopeptone extracts, dextrose as a carbon source, and a complex mixture of nutrients from beef-heart infusion [2]. Yeast extract (0.2%) is added to the Todd-Hewitt (THY) to further enhance growth [3]. Cultures are grown statically at 37° C with 5% CO₂ or under ambient conditions.

Lancefield grouping

The Lancefield grouping was developed by Rebecca Lancefield in 1933 to distinguish streptococcal species serologically. This grouping of streptococci is based on immunological differences in their cell-wall polysaccharides (group A, B, C G and F) or lipoteichoic acids (group D) [4]. The Lancefield test is a precipitin reaction that uses hot acid to extract the carbohydrate, which is then incubated with C-antigens to the surface carbohydrate from different streptococci [5].

M and T grouping

The streptococcal M protein (*emm*) has been used to further categorize GAS strains by M-serotype. Lancefield developed a method for characterizing GAS into serotypes by extracting the M protein from a given strain and comparing it against standardized typing sera [4]. The N-terminus of the protein contains a type-specific moiety that is recognized by the typing sera. However, due to difficulties with this technique, other methods of characterizing each GAS strain have been developed. A molecular technique developed by Beall and Facklam uses PCR to amplify the 5' hyper-

variable region of the *emm* gene. Sequence comparison is performed to identify the *emm*-type. More than 200 M-serotypes have been recognized [6].

GAS may also be characterized according to T antigen or pilin, which was first defined by trypsin resistance [6]. There are many fewer T types than M types, and a T-type may be found with several M-types. Strains with the same M-type may also have varying T-types.

Class determination

GAS serotypes are divided into two classes based on the reactivity of their M protein with an antibody directed against the C repeat region and the presence of serum opacity factor (SOF) [7]. This opacity factor (OF) typing strongly correlates with specific M-serotypes [8]. A Class I serotype has an M protein that has a surface exposed C repeat region and lacks SOF. A Class II serotype lacks the M protein repeat region while SOF is present.

Diseases

GAS is an obligate human pathogen capable of causing a wide-range of diseases within its host. These may be the benign self-limiting infections such as strep throat (pharyngitis); life threatening invasive diseases such as necrotizing fasciitis, and post-infection sequelae such as acute rheumatic fever. GAS contributes a great burden to global human health; several hundred million people will suffer from the mild streptococcal infections while approximately 500,000 people will die from the more invasive diseases each year [9].

Throat

The throat is one of the two primary sites of a GAS infection. These infections result when GAS colonizes the pharynx and associated structures.

Pharyngitis

The most common infection caused by GAS is streptococcal pharyngitis, better known as "strep throat". About 616 million new cases of pharyngitis occur each year [9]. While pharyngitis can affect any age group, it is most common among children between 5 and 12 years of age [10]. Colonization may be asymptomatic, which increases carriage rates among the population [4]. Transmission of the bacteria occurs primarily through inhalation of aerosolized droplets or direct contact with respiratory secretions, which makes crowding an important factor in the spread of pharyngitis [10]. The infection is most contagious early in the acute stage infection and up to two weeks after acquiring the organism, unless treated with antibiotics. The usual incubation period is between 2 and 5 days and displays itself with a pronounced sore throat along with fever, headache, and general malaise. To diagnose a streptococcal pharyngeal infection, the current standard technique is to culture a throat swab on blood agar plates. After 24-48 hours, the presence of GAS is verified through the formation of β-hemolytic colonies. Rapid antigen diagnostic tests may also be used; while they produce more immediate results, they generally are less sensitive and can yield false positives [10]. Pharyngitis is readily treated with antibiotics, most commonly penicillin and erythromycin; however even without treatment a pharyngeal infection is generally self limiting and virtually all symptoms resolve within a week.

Scarlet Fever

Scarlet fever was once a more serious and deadly disease. Today in developed countries this disease is generally mild. A benign scarlet fever infection is typically associated with pharyngitis [4] and is additionally characterized by a fine, diffuse red rash [10]. During severe cases of septic and toxic forms of scarlet fever, high fever and delirium may occur. These severe cases typically occur along with more invasive symptoms and are caused by streptococcal pyrogenic exotoxins (SPEs) and can lead to systemic toxicity and death [11].

Skin

The second primary entry point of GAS is through the skin when GAS colonies the squamous epithelium.

Impetigo

Streptococcal impetigo, also known as pyoderma, is a skin infection of the dermis and epidermis, which most commonly affects the face and the lower extremities [4]. The characteristics of impetigo are pus-filled, bacteria-rich blisters that form on the skin that ooze and develop a thick crust. Itching is the other primary symptom associated with impetigo. Impetigo is typically found among children between the ages 2-5 who live in unhealthy conditions, but may also manifest in adults following previous respiratory tract infections or skin diseases. As GAS has been shown to colonize and persist on the skin it can quickly enter and invade the skin to cause infection following a minor trauma [12]. Impetigo is contagious, but is easily treated with penicillin. While impetigo itself is mild, it is linked to the streptococcal secondary sequelae, acute glomerunephritis.

Cellulitis

Cellulitis is a diffuse inflammation of the subcutaneous layers of the skin [13]. Common symptoms are pinkish skin color, swelling and pain. Skin irritations such as burns, animal bites, dry skin or rashes can dispose a person to cellulitis. Diabetics or the elderly, who may have poor blood circulation or a weakened immune system, are also at risk. Penicillin is generally used to treat the condition.

Erysipelas

Erysipelas in an acute infection that involves the superficial layers of skin and cutaneous lymphatics. The area of inflammation is raised, and clearly demarcated from unaffected skin [13]. Although historically the face was the site of infections, now it is most common on the lower extremities. The bacteria typically enter through the skin following a local trauma or abrasion. The infection is usually treated with penicillin and resolves within a few weeks.

Invasive

Invasive disease occurs when GAS leaves the primary points of infection and invades normally sterile tissues. These infections can be rapid and aggressive and result from a complex interaction between GAS and the human immune system.

Puerperal Fever

Puerperal fever, or childbed fever, while once a deadly disease in the 19th century, now is only seen sporadically and isolated cases. The development of aseptic techniques, such as those pioneered by Semmelweiss, and antibiotics have drastically reduced the number of cases, and now it is rarely fatal. Puerperal fever can be contracted during pregnancy, miscarriage or abortion and is characterized by marked infection of the genital tract and endometrial lining. These symptoms may be masked by abdominal pain and not immediately recognized following delivery. GAS can use the endometrial lining to gain entry to the surrounding structures and bloodstream [1]. Once the sepsis occurs, fever, leukocytosis and severe pain typically alert doctors to that the more severe disease is present.

Streptococcal Toxic Shock Syndrome

Streptococcal toxic shock syndrome (STSS) is characterized by the isolation of the bacteria from a normally sterile site followed within 24-48 hours by shock and organ failure. The severe symptoms are generally associated with GAS pyrogenic exotoxins (SPEs). These superantigens over stimulate the immune system, leading to the massive release of pro-inflammatory cytokines that then leads to shock and tissue damage [13]. Skin infections are the most common portal of entry for streptococcal TSS and it is often present alongside other deep-seated systemic infections Since the 1980s, reports of STSS have become more frequent in North America and Europe. While the elderly is the most common age group for this disease, many patients between the ages of 20 and 50 with no underlying infections have also been afflicted. Despite modern treatments, 30% of patients die [11].

Bacteremia

Streptococcal bacteremia, or the presence of the bacteria in the bloodstream, is most common in the very young or elderly. Pharyngitis associated scarlet fever predisposes children to bacteremia, while in the elderly, bacteremia is secondary to infections of the skin [11]. Bacteremia rates have been increasing in individuals between 14 and 40 years of age, in particular among intravenous drug users. Bacteremia is clinically characterized by fever, chills and shock, and is treated with antibiotic therapy [11].

Necrotizing Fasciitis

Necrotizing fasciitis is a deep-seated infection of the subcutaneous tissue that destroys the fascia and fat while leaving skin intact [11]. Streptococcal gangrene begins at the site of a trivial lesion, but within 24 hours there is aggressive development of heat, erythema and tenderness with rapid spreading. Unless appropriate intervention is taken, this may quickly become cutaneous gangrene, and inflammation may spread along the fascia [13]. Shock and organ failure also appear. In order to treat necrotizing fasciitis, surgical debridement is used to remove the affected areas. Even with aggressive treatment, a mortality rate exceeding 50% has been observed [4].

Post immune sequelae

The post-immune sequelae develop after the bacteria have been cleared from the body. These symptoms are an autoimmune reaction in where the antibodies against GAS instead attack healthy human tissue.

Acute Rheumatic Fever

Acute rheumatic fever (ARF) is a sequel that occurs 2-3 weeks after pharyngitis [4,14]. Five major clinical manifestations of the disease may occur according to the criteria set by Jones: inflammation of the joints (arthritis), heart (carditis), central nervous system (chorea), skin (erythema marginatum), or subcutaneous nodules. ARF can lead to more severe manifestations such as congestive heart failure and Sydenham's chorea. ARF is an auto-immune disease and probably results as cross reaction between streptococcal components and host tissue [4]. While incidence of the disease has decreased in the developed world, it is still prevalent in developing countries, which makes it a leading cause of heart disease in children and young adults worldwide. As an episode of ARF predisposes patients to recurring attacks, and these recurring attacks are the major cause of death and disability from rheumatic heart disease, patients are given prophylactic antibiotic therapy [14].

Acute Post Streptococcal Glomerulonephritis

Acute post streptococcal glomerulonephritis (APSGN) is the acute inflammation of the renal glomeruli following a streptococcal infection. ASPGN symptoms develop 1 to 4 weeks after a streptococcal infection, and both pharyngeal and dermal strains can lead to glomerulonephritis [4]. Symptoms include edema, hypertension, hematuria, urinary sediment abnormalities, and decreased serum complement levels, with little fever. ASPGN is believed to develop when streptococcal antigen-antibody complexes deposit on the kidney glomeruli, leading to inflammation. Diagnosis is by urinalysis and treatment focuses on reducing blood pressure and edema. The mortality rate is very low; fewer than 0.5% of patients die from the initial disease and fewer than 2% die or progress to end stage renal disease [15].

Vaccination

Currently there are no vaccines against GAS infection. An effective vaccine would help protect millions from streptococcal infections each year, and are an important response to the increasing frequency of invasive disease. An ideal vaccine would target children between 5 and 15, contain a conserved GAS epitope, be highly immunogenic, induce both IgG and IgA and not provoke cross reactions with human tissues [16]. Vaccine development has focused on the N-terminal of the M protein since Lancefield had shown that antibodies against this region are both protective and bactericidal [17]. However for this strategy, even the newest 26-valent vaccine would be limited in the serotypes it can protect against, and some antibodies against M protein are cross-reactive with human tissue. Alternative vaccine strategies have focused on other antigens such as C5a peptidase, the group specific carbohydrate, and the pyrogenic exotoxins [16]. However, at this time none of these vaccine candidates have made it to clinical trial.

Virulence Factors of GAS

GAS utilizes many virulence factors that allow it to colonize the host, invade surrounding tissues, evade the immune system and disseminate throughout the body. Many of these virulence factors are surface associated, while others are secreted into the environment (Figure 1). Important cell associate factors include: M and M-like proteins, lipoteichoic acid, MSCRAMMs, streptococcal collagen like protein, C5a protease, capsule, serum opacity factor, streptolysin S, protein G-related α_2 -macroglobulin-binding protein (GRAB), *S. pyogenes* cell envelope protease (SpyCEP). Important secreted factors include: streptolysin O, streptococcal pyrogenic exotoxin B (SpeB), streptococcal inhibitor streptokinase, of complement, S. pyogenes NAD-glycohydrolase, immunoglobulin G-degrading enzyme, the superantigens (pyrogenic exotoxins) and DNases description of the Mga-regulated virulence factors follows. А



Figure 1 Regulation of Mga-associated virulence factors in GAS

Overview of the complexity of regulation of virulence genes within a GAS cell. Factors that regulate Mga include CovRS, TrxRS, CcpA, Hpr and RivRX. The directly Mga-regulated genes include M Protein, Fba, C5a protease, SIC, SOF and SclA. Capsule and SpeB are indirectly Mga-regulated in a few specific GAS strains.

Cell Associated

M and M-like Proteins

M protein is the major surface protein that is involved in adherence and immune evasion. The M-protein, encoded by *emm*, is part of a gene superfamily that encodes for many structurally similar, or M-like proteins [18]. These M-like or M-related proteins have a highly conserved domain structure within the cell wall associated region of the protein and include the genes *mrp*, *arp*, *emm*, *fcrA*, *sir*, *enn* and *sph*. A GAS strain may have 1 to 3 of these genes, which are arranged on the chromosome in five different patterns, A-E [4]. Each serotype falls into one of these patterns, which are also strongly associated with tissue tropism. A-C are throat strains, D are skin strains while E infects both.

The M-protein is an α -helical coiled-coiled dimer that contains four different repeat regions, (A-D) and is anchored to the cell wall by a LPXTGX motif. The A region is hypervariable and confers serotypes specificity. The size of the protein can vary due to the number or repeats in the A and B regions [19].

M-protein functions to protect GAS from phagocytosis by the host. It performs this function by binding the complement regulatory protein H to interfere with opsonization of the cell and to fibrinogen [4]. The M-protein is also important for its ability to adhere to many different molecules, and different M proteins have different binding profiles. The A repeats may bind to plasminogen, IgA, IgG, human C4b-binding protein and factor H. The B repeats, which are semi-hypervariable; also bind to human serum albumin and fibrinogen. The M-protein may at times be released from the cell, where it acts a superantigen that activates T-cells and inflammatory responses during invasive diseases [20].

MSCRAMMS

The MSCRAMMs, <u>microbial surface component recognizing adhesive matrix</u> <u>molecules</u>, are many different proteins that allow for attachment and adherence to structures on the surface of eukaryotic cells or with the extracellular matrix. SfbX [21] and Fba [22] are two such proteins that are Mga-regulated. These are two of the many fibronectin-binding proteins that are encoded for by GAS.

Streptococcal collagen-like protein

<u>Streptococcal collagen like protein</u>, SclA, encoded for by *sclA*, is structurally similar to collagen and varies in length. SclA is important for adhesion during GAS pathogenesis; mutants have shown attenuation for virulence and a decrease in epithelial cell adherence [23]. SclA can inhibit the complement pathway by binding factor H [24]. SclA is capable of binding TAFI, a fibrolysis inhibitor, and modulate the inflammatory reactions through the recruitment of plasmin to the surface of the GAS cell [25].

C5a protease

<u>Streptococcal C5a protease</u>, *scpA*, is a surface-associated and anchored endopeptidase that cleaves the C5a chemotaxin of the complement system [26]. This action inhibits the recruitment of phagocytic cells to the site of infection, and enables GAS to evade the immune system [27].

Capsule

The capsule of GAS is composed of hyaluronic acid, and its production is encoded for by the *has* operon. Capsule is chemically identical to the hyaluronic acid found in human connective tissue, which helps GAS evade the immune system through molecular mimicry though not all strains are encapsulated [28]. Capsule has been shown to be indirectly Mga-regulated in a M1 and M6 strain [29].

Serum Opacity Factor

Serum opacity factor (SOF), *sof*, is only produced by Class II serotypes. SOF is an important adhesion that helps bind streptococcal cell to high-density lipoprotein via a fibronectin-mediated process [30]. SOF may be bound to the surface or released from the cell. Due its two functions, serum opacification and fibronectin/fibrinogen binding, it has been difficult to determine the role of SOF in virulence [31,32]. However, inactivation of *sof* has been shown to reduce virulence in an intraperitoneal mouse model of infection [31].

Secreted

Streptococcal pyrogenic exotoxin

<u>Streptococcal pyrogenic exotoxin B</u>, SpeB, is a cysteine protease with a somewhat ambiguous role in GAS. SpeB is indirectly Mga-regulated in M1, M2, M3 and M49 strains [29], however a plethora of other factors also affect the activity of this protein. SpeB is important for lethality in mouse models [33], resistance to phagocytosis [34] and fibrinogen cleavage [35], though there are studies were no effect on virulence were observed [36,37]. SpeB is thought to promote the prevention of complement activation though cleavage of streptococcal IgG-binding proteins, leading to survival of GAS [38,39] and cleaves the fibrinogen binding proteins that attach GAS to the host to promote the spread of infection [40,41].

Streptococcal Inhibitor of Complement

<u>Streptococcal inhibitor of complement</u>, *sic*, inhibits complement-mediated lysis by incorporation into the membrane attack complex [42]. Sic interacts with many components of host cells and the immune system to aid in GAS infections, these activities include: inactivation of LL-37 and human neutrophil α defense, which are two antibacterial peptides [43], aid in survival at mucosal surfaces [44] and alter the activities of lysozyme and secretory leukocyte proteinase inhibitor [45].

Regulation

In order to adapt to the difference niches within the host, GAS encodes for many different regulators, which include on average 13 two-component systems, and other regulators. Five of the two-component systems are involved in virulence gene regulation: CovRS, FasBCAX, Ihk/Irr, TrxRS and SptRS. Other important regulators include CcpA, the Rgg/RopBs, the RALPs (RofA-like proteins), MtsR, and Mga. To give an overview of the complexity of regulation within GAS, a description of the regulators that effect/are affected by Mga follows.

Two component systems

CovRS

CovRS, which stands for <u>control of virulence</u>, is the best described twocomponent system in GAS and extensive data has shown its importance in modulating gene expression during virulence. CovRS was originally identified by its role in <u>capsule</u> <u>synthesis regulation</u>, when it's name was CsrRS, but studies have since shown that this system plays a wide spread role in regulation. CovRS directly or indirectly regulates ~15% of the genome, mainly through repression, and thus it is a major negative regulator [46]. CovRS is believed to respond to changing pH, temperature and osmolarity in the environment [47]. Spontaneous mutations that truncate CovS allow GAS to become more invasive [47–49] and can be selected for by passaging GAS through animals. Microarray analysis comparing wild-type and the *covS* mutant show marked differences in the transcription of many genes that are associated with virulence [50]. The regulation of virulence within GAS is complex, and as the master regulator within GAS, CovRS interacts with Mga in multiple, indirect ways by repressing the activity of CcpA, TrxRS and RivR, three other regulators that it directly represses [51–54].

TrxRS

TrxRS, <u>two-component regulatory system X</u>, is another two-component system that is directly linked to GAS virulence, and modulates Mga expression. *In vivo* murine studies have shown that a *trxR* mutant is attenuated for virulence and directly repressed by CovR [51]. TrxR was also shown to activate the core Mga regulon, and studies done in the lab have shown that TrxR can directly bind to Pmga [55].

Other Regulators

СсрА

CcpA, the <u>carbon catabolite protein A</u>, is the master regulator of <u>carbon catabolite</u> <u>repression (CCR)</u> that controls the use of carbon sources within a cell. When there is abundance of the preferred sugar glucose, CcpA complexes with P~S46-Hpr and binds to catabolite operons *cis*-acting catabolite responsive element (*cre*) sites to prevent gene transcription [56]. In many bacteria, including GAS, CcpA also functions as a link between sugar metabolism and virulence [57,58] and can affect the expression of several virulence factors, such as repressing streptolysin S. Studies done in lab identified a *cre* site in the Pmga promoter and demonstrated that CcpA plays a role in activating mga transcription [52].

Rgg/RopB

Rgg or RopB for regulation of proteinase, is part of a family of transcriptional regulators that regulate the expression of extracellular products during stationary phase in a strain dependent manner [59]. Rgg is also a global transcriptional regulator which controls virulence, secondary metabolism and stress, and transcription factors, including repressing Mga expression [60]. Recently, members of the Rgg family have been shown to respond to small peptides, and one of these members, ComR, turns on competence genes in GAS, though sadly, successful transformation has not been demonstrated in the laboratory [61].

RALPs

The RALP (<u>RofA-like protein</u>) family contains four regulators that act at the transition between logarithmic and stationary phase growth, and modulates virulence genes. This family is composed of RofA, regulator of <u>F</u>, Nra, negative regulator of GAS, RALP3, and RivR, <u>RALP iv</u>. These regulators show strain specific activity; Nra represses pilus synthesis in an M49 strain but activates it in an M53 strain [62–64]. Furthermore, not all GAS strains will have each regulator, RALP3 has been identified in only a few of the sequence serotypes [65]. RofA and Nra [66,67] act to repress Mga,

while RivR directly binds to the P*mga* promoter to activate *mga* expression [54]. This protein family is also notable, because similarly to Mga, a Phyre2 protein fold recognition search identifies putative PRD domains and an EIIB domain within the protein structure.

Mga

History/discovery

Mga, the <u>m</u>ultiple gene regulator of GAS, is a ubiquitous transcriptional regulator. The first evidence of Mga was found in a M12 strain lacking the expression of the M protein that was determined to have a deletion upstream of *emm* in a gene named *virR*, <u>vir</u>ulence regulator [68]. Separate experiments using Tn916 insertional mutagenesis of this upstream gene and its promoter led to decreased *emm* mRNA, providing evidence that the upstream region encoded a trans acting regulatory factor that was named Mry, <u>M</u> protein <u>RNA</u> yield [69]. VirR and Mry were determined to be homologous and renamed Mga [70]. This regulatory protein was further shown to positively control a core virulence regulon containing streptococcal C5a protease (ScpA), serum opacity factor (Sof) and type IIa IgG Fc receptor (FcRA) [71].

Regulon characteristics

Transcriptome analysis of the Mga regulon showed that it included over 10% of the genome during exponential growth by activating some genes while repressing others [72]. The core regulon is composed of a small number of activated genes involved in adhesion, internalization, and immune evasion and in a few serotypes, auto regulation. The larger secondary regulon in composed of genes that have low levels of activation or repression, and are probably indirectly regulated. Some of these secondary genes are involved in sugar utilization, while others are part of metabolic operons. A number of secondary genes are also Mga regulated in a strain or serotype specific manner [72].

DNA-Binding

Regulation



Figure 2 The domains of the Mga protein

The Mga protein has six described domains. At the N terminus is the CMD, a HTH and a wHTH, two PRD_Mga domains, and an EIIB-like domain. The dimerization domain is marked by the blue box. The phosphorylated histidines are marked with a star [73].

Protein characteristics

There are two alleles of Mga but each serotype has only one. The class 1 Mga allele is found in strains with the A-C chromosomal organization, which are SOF negative, while the class 2 are found with the D and E chromosomal arrangements and are SOF positive [74]. There is a 97% amino acid sequence identity within each allele and a 21% amino acid sequence difference between the two alleles. Most of this variation lies within the C-terminus. Studies so far have shown that these two alleles function in a similar manner [73] (Hondorp, 2012, unpublished). Mga is a 62-kDa protein that contains six predicted domains (Figure 2). At the N-terminus there is a <u>c</u>onserved

<u>Mga domain (CMD)</u> with unknown functions, though mutations within this domain lead to transcriptional defects [75], a <u>helix-turn-helix</u> domain, HTH-3 and a <u>winged helixturn-helix</u> domain, wHTH-4, that allow for direct transcriptional regulation. Mga contains two <u>phosphotransferase</u> regulatory <u>domains</u> that are located near the center of the amino acid sequence, PRD-Mga 1 and PRD-Mga 2, which link regulation of the protein to the sugar status of the cell. A EIIB^{GAT}-like domain is located at the C-terminus and is necessary for dimerization and transcriptional activation within a GAS cell [73].

DNA binding

Mga directly activates its core primary genes through DNA binding and probably indirectly regulates the secondary genes of the regulon [29]. A binding site consensus sequence for Mga was formed by biochemical analysis of core Mga regulated promoters in the M6 strain JRS4. DNase I footprint analysis of the emm and scpA promoters determined a 45 base pair (bp) binding site centered at -54 relative to the start site of transcription; this is about twice as large as other known prokaryotic transcriptional regulators [76]. In addition, this binding site does not contain any internal symmetry, suggesting that only a single binding site is present. When the Pmga promoter was analyzed, two binding sites of 59 bps were identified, centered at -104 and -185 bps upstream of the start of transcription [77]. Analysis of the PsclA (streptococcal collagen like protein) promoter found two 45 bp binding sites based on the previously determined consensus sequence, one centered at -54 and the other at -175; however only the distal binding site was active in vivo [78]. While all of these sites have been shown to interact with Mga by DNaseI footprint or EMSA, alignments show less than 50% sequence identity. By using this "Mga binding site" (MBS) consensus sequence, additional

binding sites can be found in other GAS strains, however with each new discovered site added, the percent identity decreases. Three types of Mga regulated promoters have been categorized based on the location and number of MBSs (Figure 3).

Category A:



Figure 3 Architecture of Mga Regulated Promoters

There are three categories of Mga-regulated promotors divided according to the size, number and location of the Mga binding site [78].

The first type of promoter, category A, contains one binding site centered at -54 bps upstream and overlapping the promoter. The category B type of promoter contains a single binding site centered either -175 or -287 bps upstream from the start of transcription. The final type of promoter, category C, is *Pmga*, which has two 59 bp binding sites located upstream from the transcriptional start site [78].

Two HTH DNA binding domains within the N terminus of Mga were predicted from the amino acid sequence. Each was inactivated by mutagenesis and assessed for DNA binding activity. These experiments determined that the DNA binding activity of all Mga regulated promoters was dependent on wHTH-4 while HTH-3 appears to be an accessory for binding at Pmga [78]. Sequence alignments show a 100% amino acid sequence conservation of wHTH-4, while HTH-3 is also identical between Mga of the same allele, but only 90% conserved between the alleles [79]. Furthermore Mga from one allele can also complement Mga from the other allele *in vivo* [80]. This data suggests that the great variation in Mga binding sites is not due to the protein but instead arises from the interactions with the nucleotides of the binding site.

Regulation

The signal that controls Mga expression is as of yet unknown, but experiments done in the lab have shown that the PTS, phosphoenolpyruvate transferase system, is an important part of this regulation. Mga contains two PRD domains that most closely resemble the mannose operon activator MtlR from *G. stearothermophilus*. Mga possesses three conserved histidines, 2 in PRD-1 and 1 in PRD-2 at residues 204, 270 and 324 (Hondorp, 2012, unpublished). By qRT-PCR of the Mga-regulated genes *arp* and *sof*, a double phosphometic mutant (H204D/H270D) Mga has greatly reduced activity. The double alanine mutation also has a small but significant decrease in Mga activity. By *in vitro* phosphorylation where the PTS system was reconstituted, a Mga triple alanine mutant (H204A/H270A/H324A) has a dramatic decrease in phosphorylation compared to wild-type.

A second key component of Mga regulation is the dimerization state of the protein. Immunoprecipitation experiments have shown that the inactive Mga D/D protein is also unable to form homodimers, though this protein binds DNA comparable to wild-type (Hondorp, 2012, unpublished). At the C-terminus Mga has an EIIB^{GAT}-like domain.

Removing this domain prevents dimerization of the protein, and transcriptional activation, although this protein also binds to DNA at wild-type levels (Hondorp, 2012). EIIB domains are phosphorylated on a cysteine residue, which serves as another potential regulatory site, however in Mga this residue is a glutamic acid, but the importance of this change is unknown. However it is clear that simply binding DNA is not sufficient for Mga activity, phosphorylation and dimerization are key elements to Mga's function.

DNA Binding Proteins

Functions

DNA binding proteins perform many functions in the cell and are essential for replication of the chromosome, repair of DNA, packaging of the chromosome, and regulation of gene expression. DNA-protein interactions can be general or specific to particular DNA sequences. The primary means by which DNA-binding proteins identify their target DNA is through sequence preference.

Initial hypotheses of how DNA and proteins interacted predicted that there would be a code that that aligned amino acids to DNA sequences: experiments have shown that these hypotheses were far too simplistic. Many families of DNA binding domains have been identified that interact with a huge variety of potential DNA sequences. While there is no code for which side chains recognize which bases, these proteins do follow a general set of rules that allow for site-specific recognition [81]. While hydrophobic interacts do occur, hydrogen bonding is critical, between 1 and 2-dozen hydrogen bonds form along a protein-DNA interface. Structure is a key component of DNA recognition, both the folding of the protein itself and DNA sequence specific structures. The sitespecific recognition occurs through contact with both the phosphodiester backbone and
the bases. These contacts occur mostly through interactions with the amino acid side chains and the bases within the major groove. Most major DNA binding motifs have an α -helical region that fits into the major groove of B-DNA, though β sheets and extended regions of polypeptide chain may play a critical role in some proteins. Purine contacts are particularly important as they are larger and have more hydrogen-bonding sites. Hydrogen bonds and/or salt bridges are generally formed with the phosphodiester oxygen in the DNA backbone. Finally, usually multiple binding domains are often necessary for site-specific recognition [81].

DNA Binding Domains

Helix-turn-Helix family

When the first crystal structures of the λ cro protein, *E. coli* CAP and the DNAbinding domain of the λ repressor were compared, all three proteins contained a similar <u>h</u>elix-<u>t</u>urn-<u>h</u>elix (HTH) motif and was the first identified DNA binding domain [81]. The HTH family is widespread in both prokaryotes and eukaryotes, where it forms the basis of the homeodomain. At its simplest a HTH motif is composed of two short α helices which are oriented nearly perpendicular, connected by a three amino acid linker, or turn [82]. The first helix, or preceding helix, sits along the phosphodiester backbone, while the second helix, or recognition helix, fits inside the major groove to contact the bases. However, it would be a mistake to focus only on the recognition helix to understand the HTH's protein-DNA contacts, as both the preceding helix and polypeptides outside the domain play a role in recognition.

The HTH is not separate stable motif and depends on its surrounding domain to

give it shape and function [81]. There are many subfamilies within this group that are characterized by the structures that flank the HTH. This motif can associated within different structures; in the CAP protein, the HTH is held by β -sheets, while in the λ repressor it is associated with α -helices, leading to many variations on the basic form. One common variation is the winged HTH (wHTH), where the HTH is followed by 1 or 2 β -hairpin turns [83]. The canonical wHTH has wings, which are extended loop structures, three β strands and three α helices, in the topological order Helix1, β -strand1-Helix2-turn-Helix3- β -strand2, Wing1- β -strand 3-Wing2 [83]. Helix 2 and 3 make up the preceding and recognition helices, respectively, and while helix 3 makes most of the site-specific DNA contacts the extended structures play a part in DNA recognition.

Helix-loop-helix

The helix-loop-helix (HLH) contains two domains, a dimerization domain and a DNA-binding domain [81] and has some similarities to the leucine zipper motif. The HLH dimer is a left-handed, four α -helical bundle with a loop connecting each dimer's α -helices [84]. The basic region of each dimer is inserted into the major groove where it contacts a DNA hexamer that commonly has the sequence CANNTG [84]. As HLH proteins may form both hetero and homodimers great control over gene activity can be exerted [81].

Zinc Finger

The zinc finger motif was first identified in the Xenopus transcription factor IIIA (TFIIIA) [81] and is part of a superfamily common in eukaryotes but relatively rare in prokaryotes [85]. The zinc finger is not only a DNA-binding domain; it is also a protein-

RNA and protein-protein interaction domain. In the presence of zinc, the two antiparallel β sheets and an α helix fold around the zinc ion. These fingers have relatively few fully conserved residues as most structural stability is due to the coordination of the zinc ion with the conserved hydrophobic core [85]. DNA-binding usually requires 2 to 4 tandem arranged fingers; if only 1 or 2 are present other secondary structures assist with recognition. The α helix of each finger sits in the major groove, and the protein wraps around the DNA as each successive α helix binds. Each finger docks in a similar manner and contacts an overlapping four base sub site, however most base contacts are formed with three bases on one strand on the DNA [85]. An enlarged major groove is another common feature of zinc-finger protein-DNA interactions.

Leucine Zipper

The leucine zipper (LZ) DNA-binding domain was first discovered as a conserved motif in eukaryotes [81] and the structure was first determined for yeast transcription factor GCN4 [84]. Like the HLH this motif is composed of two domains, a dimerization region and the DNA-binding motif that is characterized as a heptad repeat of leucines over 30 to 40 residues and a conserved repeat of hydrophobic residues that is located to the N terminus of the leucines. Biochemical evidence suggesting that the LZ forms a structure of two parallel α helices in a coiled-coiled arrangement that resembles a fork [84]. To bind DNA a relatively straight basic region of each dimer is positioned into the major groove to contact a half-site of 8 to 10 bps [84] where it makes contacts with the bases and phosphodiester backbone. The dimerization domain contributes to binding specificity by determining which LZ containing proteins will form stable dimers, which also allows for fine-tuning to regulation, and guides the basic region into the major groove [84].

Beta Ribbon Motif

A small family of bacterial repressors which includes MetJ, Arc and Mnt, bind to DNA using antiparallel β sheets which is called the beta ribbon motif [81]. The domain contains a β sheet with two α helices; when MetJ dimerizes the β sheets align into an antiparallel β conformation that the α helices stabilize. Each β sheet enters the major groove and binds to a half site, resulting in a tetramer. Arc and Mnt appear to behave in a similar manner. Other regulators may contain this β -ribbon motif, but not enough is known to identify them based on sequence; Arc and Mnt were not confirmed to have this motif until structural studies were performed [81].

RNA Polymerase

The Holoenzyme

The first step in gene expression is to transcribe DNA into RNA, a process that is catalyzed by RNA polymerase (RNAP). The central function of this process makes RNAP the key target of transcriptional regulation in bacteria. The idea of this enzyme was first formulated in the 1950s alongside the discovery of mRNA, and in the early 1960s Audrey Stevens and Jerard Hurwitz created cell-free extracts from *E. coli* that produced RNA [86]. This enzyme extract possessed the ability to catalyze a new RNA chain on its own, but only from a DNA template. Further studies of this enzyme were undertaken to understand its function. When Richard Burgess and his colleagues passed the RNA polymerase holoenzyme over an anion exchange column, they identified 3

peaks, one which contained the holoenzyme, one that contained the core and one that was σ factor [87]. This core enzyme is composed of $\alpha_2\beta\beta'$, which retains its transcription function, but requires an additional σ factor to transcribe from intact DNA, and composes the holoenzyme of $\alpha_2\beta\beta'\sigma$. There is an additional ω subunit that is not necessary for transcription and Gram-positive bacteria have a δ subunit of undetermined function as well [88]. While core RNAP is sufficient for elongation and termination, the σ factor is necessary for transcriptional initiation [89]. The main, or housekeeping, σ factor is called σ^A , and contains four domains that are highly conserved among bacteria [90]. In *E. coli*, and other Gram-negative bacteria, σ^A is also known as σ^{70} , based upon the size of the protein, while in Gram-positive bacteria σ^A is only 43 kDa in size, the result of a ~245 amino acid deletion between domain 1 and 2 [90].

Steps of transcription

There are three steps transcription: initiation, elongation and termination. Initiation can be further divided into four steps as well: formation of a closed promoter complex, conversion from a closed promoter complex to an open promoter complex, polymerization of short nucleotides while the polymerase remains at the promoter, and promoter clearance, when the transcript becomes long enough to form a stable hybrid with the template strand. At this point the polymerase moves into elongation conformation, and dissociates from σ factor [91]. In order to initiate transcription, the holoenzyme must first recognize and bind to promoter DNA. This function is performed by σ factor, which binds to the core. σ factor is bound to the β ' subunit, and this allows domain 2.4 and 4.2 of σ factor to be exposed to solvent and positioned to bind to the highly conserved elements of promoter DNA [92]. Domain 2.4 of σ recognizes the -10

hexamer with the consensus sequence TAtaaT. Domain 4.2 of σ recognizes the -35 hexamer with the consensus sequence TTGaca. The space in between, called the discriminator, is also an important determinant of promoter strength, and 17 bp is ideal. The -10 sequence has been shown to be more important for recognition than the -35 and the presence of an extended -10 (TGnTAtaaT) can compensate for a weak or absent -35 site [89]. The similarity to the consensus sequence and spacing of the -10 and -35 both contribute to promoter strength. σ factor plays other important roles as a target for transcription activators, it assists in melting the promoter near the transcription start site, it inhibits non specific interactions and serves to clear and release RNAP from the promoter [93].



Figure 4 Class I and Class II Activators

Class I transcription factors (orange) are found bound to DNA upstream of the promoter and make protein-protein contacts with the C terminal domain of the α subunit. The Class II transcription factor (blue) binds adjacent to and overlapping the -35 site to stabilize σ factor at weak promoters.

Activation and Repression

Within a cell there is limited RNAP and σ factors available. In bacteria the most important target for gene regulation is the initiation of transcription and RNAP,

specifically through interactions with σ and the α subunit [94]. Bacteria control the initial of transcription by interactions with two main targets on the holoenzyme [95]. In Class I activation the transcription factor binds upstream of the promoter and interacts with the α -CTD (C terminal domain) in order to activate transcription (Figure 4). The α -CTD is a readily accessible target and its flexibility allows RNAP to interact with transcription regulators up to 100 bps upstream. It also has potential non-specific DNA binding activity that could be stabilized by protein-protein interactions to enhance gene In Class II transcriptional activation, Class II factors bind to sites expression. overlapping the -35 and interact with domain 4 of σ instead of the α -CTD [96]. Proteinprotein interactions between the transcription factor and σ domain 4.2 stabilize DNA binding to overcome the limitations of a weak consensus -35 site [97]. As σ association with the core is necessary for promoter recognition, anti- σ factors are also used to control when a particular σ is available, allowing the cell to respond to changing environmental signals. While many bacteria have a variety of additional alternative σ factors to control gene expression, GAS has only one other σ factor, which is not connected to Mga [98].

Transcription factors may also act independently of RNA polymerase. The MerR family of transcription factors activate transcription by binding to the DNA ([99]. These promoters have a non-optimal 20 bp space between the -10 and the -35. The MerR proteins bind to this spacer, and through DNA distortion reposition the -10 and -35 and allow transcription to occur [100,101]. Overall, the cooperative effect of weak protein-protein interactions can lead to strong stimulation, or repression, of gene expression but only occur at the right promoter and promoter orientation.

Transcription factors may also act indirectly through the relief of repression. In the cell DNA is tightly compacted and when factors bound to the DNA such as HNS, <u>h</u>istone for <u>nucleoid structuring</u>, IHF, <u>integration host factor and FIS</u>, <u>factor for inversion</u> <u>stimulation</u>, are disrupted, derepression of transcription occurs [102].

Repression of transcription can occur in several different manners. The simplest of these ways is where the repressor sterically hinders RNA polymerase from interacting with the promoter or interferes with its recruitment [95]. A repressor may bind to distal sites that create a DNA loop that then blocks RNA polymerase. Repressors can also act to modulate other transcription factors, for example in *E. coli* the protein CytR binds to CRP, preventing it from activating transcription [95].

The modulation of expression for most genes is regulated by multiple signals. Multiple transcription factors may activate or repress to regulate a given promoter. Four general mechanisms have been described for these interactions [95]. In the repositioning mechanism, the binding of a second activator can shift the first activator, which allows transcription to then occur. Alternatively, the second activator may bend the DNA, allowing the first activator to interact with RNA polymerase. Two transcription factors can make two independent contacts with RNA polymerase. This may be two class I activators interacting with each α subunit, or one class I and one class II activator stabilizing RNA polymerase though contacts with the α and σ subunits. In the cooperative binding method, the binding of one activator is dependent on binding a second activator. In the antirepression method, an antirepressor binds to the repressor, and allows another activator to then promote transcription.

Phosphoenolpyruvate phosphotransferase system (PTS)

Introduction

The phosphoenolpyruvate phospho<u>t</u>ransferase <u>system</u> (PTS) is a widely conserved pathway by which bacteria transport and utilize sugars. As GAS does not possess a functional TCA cycle, the PTS is the primary means by which GAS ferments energy. Furthermore the PTS has been linked to virulence in GAS and other Gram-positive bacteria.

The PTS was first identified in *E. coli*, by Kundig, Ghosh and Roseman [103]. This system uses PEP to phosphorylate and transport various hexoses by a two-step reaction catalyzed by the general protein EI to a sugar specific EII protein using Hpr as an intermediate phosphor donor. PTS-regulation of the cell is accomplished through these changes in phosphorylation state.

Components

The PTS system widely conserved in bacteria and is composed of the general proteins EI and Hpr, and many sugar specific membrane bound EIIs. EI, which is encoded by *ptsI*, is a protein of about 63 kDa shows significant sequence identity between Gram-positive and Gram-negative bacteria [103]. EI has two domains, an N terminal phosphorylation domain, and a C terminal PEP binding domain, which is also necessary for dimerization. In the presence of Mg²⁺, EI auto phosphorylates at the N-3 position of the imidazole ring of a conserved histidine (His-15 in GAS) [103]. Hpr, encoded by *ptsH*, is a protein of only 90 residues. In most enteric bacteria and firmicutes, the His-15 is phosphorylation on the N-1 residue of the imidazole ring. However in some

Gram-negative and low G+C Gram-positive bacteria, which includes GAS, Hpr can also be phosphorylated by HprK, Hpr kinase, on Ser-46 [103]. This phosphorylation site is not part of the phosphotransfer, but is a regulatory site which can reduce the transfer rate of P~EI to Hpr 100 fold. EIIs are the sugar specific transport and phosphorylation proteins of the PTS. The EII consists of an integral membrane domain that faces both the periplasmic and cytosolic space and may be composed of up to four separate proteins. There are four superfamilies with distinct evolutionary origins as determined by phylogeny that the various EIIs can be divided into: the glucose-fructose-lactose super superfamily, family, the ascorbate-galaticol the mannose family, and the dihydroxyacetone family [103].

Regulation of/by the PTS is accomplished by two parallel and overlapping pathways, carbon catabolite repression (CCR) by CcpA/Cre and by phosphorylation of phosphotransferase regulatory domain (PRD) containing proteins. During CCR, the Hpr kinase phosphorylates Hpr on serine residue 46, which makes it a substrate to bind CcpA [56]. The P~Ser-Hpr-CcpA complex then binds to *cre* sites to control the expression of secondary sugar operons. PRD containing transcriptional regulators, which many be activators or antiterminators, are very common in Gram-positive bacteria [104]. With the exception of CsiE from *E. coli*, all known PRD containing proteins have a duplication of the PRD where the N-terminal PRD is PRD-1 and the C-terminal PRD is PRD-2. A classic PRD containing protein has an essential histidine and a conserved arginine spaced 7 residues downstream, a strongly conserved glutamate at amino acid 57, and often a conserved histidine at residue 63. Each PRD contains 1 or 2 histidines that serve as targets of phosphorylation by P-His-Hpr. The phosphorylation effects the dimerization of

the proteins, and which histidine residue that is phosphorylation effects the activity of the protein; the phosphorylation of one PRD may activate, while the phosphorylation of the other PRD may repress [104].

PTS and Virulence

In Gram-positive bacteria experiments have shown a link between carbon metabolism and virulence. The importance if CcpA in GAS virulence has been established (Kinkel, 2008, Shelbourne, 2008). Our lab has also shown that a *ptsI* (EI) mutant has a hypervirulent phenotype at the site of infection in a murine skin model (Gera, unpublished). Phosphomimetics of the PRD domains in Mga lead to the down-regulation of Mga regulated genes *in vivo*, and are attenuated for virulence in skin model mouse infection (Hondorp, et al, in review). However, the PTS has not been directly shown to control Mga *in vivo*.

Summary

The experiments performed in the following studies were undertaken in order understand how Mga interactions at the promoter allow it to function as a transcription factor. We first dissected the protein-DNA interactions between Mga and a model category A promoter (Pemm) to understand how this process occurs, and then used this as a model for Mga interactions at other binding sites. To understand how Mga interacts with RNA polymerase, we studied protein-protein interactions between the α -CTD or domain 4 of σ factor. Studies were performed to determine the dimerization of the protein in solution. Finally *In vitro* phosphorylation-transcription assays were performed to link the PTS system to the regulation of the Mga protein.

Chapter 2

Materials And Methods

Bacterial strains and media

Bacterial strains and plasmids used in this study are shown in Table 1. GAS strain MGAS5005 (*covS*) is a well-characterized M1T1 invasive strain that has a sequenced genome available [105]. GA40634 is a M4 strain containing a different *mga* allele than MGAS5005. KSM547 is the Δmga derivative of GA40634. One Shot® TOP10 ElectrocompTM *E. coli* (Stratagene) was used for site directed mutagenesis cloning. *E. coli* DH5 α was used for plasmid construction. *E. coli* C41 [DE3], a derivative of BL21[DE3], was used for protein expression [106]. *E. coli* BTH101 and DHM1 were used for the bacterial 2 hybrid assays. *E. coli* was grown in Luria-Bertani (LB) for plasmid construction. *E. coli* was grown in ZYP Auto-induction media [107]. GAS was cultured in Todd-Hewitt medium supplemented with 0.2% yeast extract (THY) and growth was assayed by absorbance using a Klett-Summerson photoelectric colorimeter with the A filter. Antibiotics were used at the following concentrations: ampicillin at 100 µg mL⁻¹ for *E. coli* and at 300 µg mL⁻¹ for GAS.

DNA manipulations

Plasmid DNA was isolated from *E. coli* using the Wizard® Plus SV Miniprep system (Promega). DNA fragments were gel purified from agarose using the Qiaquick Gel Extraction kit (Qiagen) or the Wizard® SV Gel and PCR Clean-Up system (Promega). PCR for cloning and generating probes was performed using *Taq* DNA

polymerase (New England Biolabs, NEB). PCR for site directed mutagenesis was performed using *Pfu Ultra* HF DNA polymerase (Stratagene). DNA sequencing was performed either using the SequiTherm ExcelTM II DNA Sequencing kit (Epicentre, Inc.) or by Genewiz, Inc.

Construction of Luciferase plasmids

Pemm was amplified from genomic DNA using M1 Pemm L and M1 Pemm R. PscpA was amplified from genomic DNA using M1 PscpA Bam L and M1 PscpA Xho R. PCR products were ended filled using T4 polymerase (NEB) and blunt ligated into Zero Blunt® TOPO PCR Cloning Kit (Invitrogen). Psic was amplified from genomic DNA using the primers M1 Psic Luc BgIII and M1 Psic Lux XhoI. PsclA was amplified from genomic DNA using SF370 PsclA BgIII and SF370 PsclA XhoI, and PsclA without MBS1 was amplified from genomic DNA using SF370 PsclA w/o MBS1 BgIII and SF370 PsclA XhoI. Mutagenic oligonucleotide pairs (Table 2) were synthesized to introduce point mutations into the Mga binding site using the QuikChange® Site Directed Mutagenesis Kit (Stratagene). Mutations were verified by DNA sequencing. pKSM720 (Table 1) was digested with BgIII and XhoI and gel purified. Each insert was digested with BamHI and XhoI and gel purified. The inserts were ligated into pKSM720. Plasmids were verified by DNA sequencing and transformed into MGAS5005.

Luciferase Assay

Luciferase assays were performed as described previously [57]. MGAS5005 containing each luciferase plasmid were grown in 13 mLs Todd-Hewitt with spectinomycin at 37°C. Upon reaching Klett 20, 500 µL samples were taken

36

approximately every 15 Klett units until into stationary phase to assess activity across growth. At least three replicates were sampled at Klett 80 (mid-logarithmic phase) to compare percentage luciferase activity of each point mutation to wild-type. Samples were pelleted, supernatant was discarded and the samples were stored at -20°C overnight. The luciferase assay was performed using the Luciferase Assay System (Promega). The samples were resuspended in 1x lysis buffer (Promega) to normalize them to cell units according to the equation 4.5 = (x mL)(65 Klett units/2). The luciferase assay was read using a Centro XS3 LB 960 luminometer (Berthold Technologies), into which 50 µL of Luciferin-D reagent was directly injected.

Expression and Purification Mga-His proteins from E. coli

Mga1-His₆ and Mga4-His6 was purified as described previously [73]. *E. coli* C41(DE3) containing the plasmid pMga1-His or pKSM801 were grown in ZYP Autoinduction media for ~62 hours at 37°C. Cells were harvested by centrifugation at 4°C. The pellet was resuspended in NiNTA Lysis Buffer (50 mM NaH₂PO₄, 300 mM NaCl, 10 mM imidazole, pH 8.0), then incubated on ice with lysosyme for 30 minutes followed by sonication using a Branson sonifier 450 with a tapered microtip (setting 6, 50% duty cycle) pulsing 6 x 30 seconds with 1 minute breaks on ice. The lysate was spun for clarification at 12000 rpm 3-4 times, then passed through a 0.45 μ M syringe filter. The lysate was loaded on a 750 μ L NiNTA agarose column (Qiagen), washed 20, 50, 70 and 90 mM imidizole Wash Buffer and eluted with 250 mM Imidizole Elution buffer. Protein was detected by Coomassie staining. Fractions were dialyzed overnight at 4°C into 50 mM HEPES Citrate pH 7.5 with 50 mM EDTA. EDTA was washed out with 50 mM HEPES Citrate pH 7.5 and determined to be EDTA free by analysis with 4-(2pyridylazo)resorcinol (PAR). 100 μ L of flowthrough was mixed with 10 μ L 0.1 M ZnSO4 and 1 μ L 10 mM PAR. When EDTA is removed, the solution changes from yellow to red. Protein concentration was analyzed by absorbance at 280 nm with the extinction coefficient of ε_{280} of 59650 M⁻¹ cm⁻¹ and Coomassie staining.

Expression and Purification of Mga4-CBP from E. coli

E. coli C41[DE3] containing pKSM289 were grown under the same conditions as pMga1-His and pKSM801. Pellets were resuspended in 1-4 volumes CaCl₂ Binding Buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 150 mM NaCl, 10 mM β -mercaptoethanol, 1.0 M MgAcetate, 1.0 mM imidazole, 2 mM CaCl₂) with 1x protease inhibitor (Roche). The cells were then incubated on ice with lysosyme for 30 minutes followed by sonication using a Branson sonifier 450 with a tapered microtip (setting 6, 50% duty cycle) pulsing 6 x 30 seconds with 2 minute breaks on ice. The lysate was spun for clarification at 12000 rpm 3-4 times, then passed through a 0.45 µm syringe filter. The lysate was loaded onto a 1 mL Calmodulin Resin column and washed 2 times with 10 mLs CaCl₂ binding buffer. Mga4-CBP was eluted in 8 mLs CBP elution buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 10 mM β -mercaptoethanol, 2 mM EGTA, 150 mM NaCl). Fractions were then dialyzed overnight against 4 L 50 mM HEPES/Citrate at 4°C, then washed and concentrated as described for Mga-His₆. The protein was assessed by Western blot and Coomassie staining.

Electrophorectic Mobility Shift assay (EMSA)

Electrophoretic mobility shift assays (EMSAs) were performed as described previously [76]. Briefly, 49-bp DNA probes were generated by annealing oligonucleotide pairs representing wild-type Pemm1, PscpA1, Psic1, and respective point mutations. Each

gel-purified oligonucleotide pair (12.5 μ M) was mixed with 10 mM Tris-HCl (pH 8.0) and 5 mM MgCl₂, heated to 85°C for 5 minutes, and allowed to anneal by slowly cooling to room temperature. Annealed oligonucleotides were end labeled with [γ -32P] ATP using T4 polynucleotide kinase (NEB). Mga1- His₆ (2.5 μ M) was incubated with 0.1 nM each probe in band shift buffer [20 mM HEPES (pH 7.5), 1 mM EDTA, 0.6 mM dithiothreitol [DTT], 60 mM KCl, 5 mM MgCl₂, and 50 ng/ μ l poly(dI-dC)] for 20 minutes at room temperature. Loading dye (5% Ficoll, 0.1% bromophenol blue) (1/5 volume) was added, and each sample was separated on a 5% polyacrylamide gel at 140 V. The gels were then dried for 1 hour at 80°C, exposed to a phosphorimager plate, and scanned using a FLA-1500 phosphorimager (GE Healthcare).

DNaseI Footprint Analysis

Probes were generated by uniquely end labeling primers, and PCR amplifying with one labeled primer and one cold primer. Each PCR product was run across a 5% PAGE gel, extracted by the crush and soak method, and PCR purified using the QiaQuick PCR Purification kit (Qiagen). Binding reactions were set up as in EMSA. After reaching equilibrium the 1 μ L TurboTM DnaseI (Ambion) was added to each reaction for 90 seconds. The reaction was precipitated with 150 μ L of DnaseI stop buffer (570 mM NH₄OAc, 50 μ g/mL tRNA, 80 % v/v ethanol). The reactions were then washed twice with 70% ethanol, dried under vacuum and resuspended in 5 μ L DNaseI gel loading dye (80% formamide, 1 x TBE, 0.1% xylene cyanol, 0.1% bromophenol blue). Reactions were separated on a 6% sequencing gel alongside a Sanger sequencing ladder. Gels were dried for 1 hour at 80°C, exposed to a phosphor imager plate and scanned using a FUJI-FLA-1500 or FLA-5000 phosphor imager.

Methylation Protection and Interference Assay

Binding reactions were set up as in EMSA to shift 50% of the probe with the following modifications. For the interference assay, probes were methylated prior to incubation. ~300,000 cpm of each probe was incubated with 100 µL 2x DMS buffer(120 mM NaCL, 20 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 20 mM MgCl₂ and 2 mM EDTA) and dH₂O to a volume of 200 µL. 1 µL of DMS was added and the Pemm-R probe was incubated for 1 min 10 seconds, and the Pemm-L probe was incubated for 1 min 15 seconds, at room temperature to obtain approximately one methylation site per probe. The reaction was stopped with the additional of 50 µL cold DMS stop buffer (1.5 M NaAcetate, pH 7.0, 1 M 2-mercapto-ethanol) followed by an ethanol precipitation. For the protection assay, after the binding reaction had been performed, 20 µL 0.01% DMS was added to the reaction and incubated for 2 minutes. 1/10 volume of 250 mM dithiothreitol (DTT) was added and then the reaction separated on a 5% PAGE gel and exposed to film. Shifted and unbound probe were excised from the gel and extracted using the crush and soak method, followed by PCR purification. To reveal the modified As and Gs, the probes were then dried and resuspended in 30 µL of 10 mM sodium phosphate, pH 6.8 and 1 mM EDTA. The probes were incubated for 15 minutes at 92°C, then 3 µL 1 M NAOH was added for another 30 minutes. 320 µL of 500 mM NaCL, 50 µg/mL tRNA and 900 μ L ethanol were added to perform an ethanol precipitation. The probes washed once with 70% ethanol, dried and resuspended in DNaseI load dye. Reactions were run on a 6%sequencing gel alongside a Maxam-Gilbert sequencing ladder [108]. Gels were dried for 1 hour at 80°C, exposed overnight to a phosphor imager plate and scanned using a FUJI 1500 phosphoimager.

Uracil and Missing Thymine Interference Assay

Binding reactions were done as previously described with the following modifications: probes were generated in a reaction that had a 1/20 dUTP:dTTP ratio, so that one thymine was modified per binding site. For the missing thymine interference assay probes were digested with uracil-glycosolase (NEB) for 1 hour at 37°C, followed by PCR purification prior to incubation in the binding reaction. The binding reactions were set up to obtain 50 % shifted probe, run on a 5% PAGE gel and exposed to film. The bound and unbound fractions were extracted by crush and soak, followed by PCR purification. At this time the probes from the uracil interference assay were also digested with uracil glycosylase. The probes were then dried down and resuspended in 50 μ L 1M piperidine to generate strand breaks. The reaction was incubated at 90°C for 30 minutes, then placed on ice. 120 μ L n-Butanol, 50 μ L 1% SDS was added and the upper phase was extracted. This was repeated with 50 μ L n-butanol, and then the probes were dried. The probes were resuspended in 50 μ L dH₂O, redried, then resuspended in 10 μ L DnaseI gel loading dye. The reactions were separated on a 6% sequencing gel run at 1700 V for 1.5 hours, dried for 1 hour at 80°C, then exposed overnight to a phosphoimager plate.

In vitro Transcription

In vitro transcription reactions were performed as follows [98]. 5-10 μ L of RNA polymerase was mixed with 1-3 μ L of σ per reaction and incubated on ice for at least 10 minutes. A 20 μ L reaction containing 4 μ L 5x Transcription buffer (330 mM Tris-Ac, pH 7.9, 10 mM MgAc, 0.1 mM DTT), 1 μ M DNA template, 0.5 μ L Rnase Inhibitor (NEB), 0-5 μ L 50 mM HEPES/Citrate, pH 7.5, 5-0 μ L 5 μ M Mga1-His₆ was incubated at RT for 20 minutes. 6-11 μ L holoenzyme was then added to the reaction and incubated at

37°C for 10 minutes. 1 μ L NTP mix (1 μ L each 10 mM ATP, GTP, CTP, [γ]³²P UTP and dH₂O) was added and incubated for 5 minutes at 37°C. 1 μ L cold UTP was added and incubated for 5 minutes at 37°C. The reaction was then stopped with 12.5 μ L Stop buffer (80% formamide, 12.5% 0.5% bromophenol blue, 20 mM EDTA, brought to volume in 1X TBE). Reactions were denatured for 5 minutes at 80°C then spun briefly. 30-35 μ L of the reaction or 6 μ L was then loaded on a 6% sequencing gel alongside a sequencing reaction to determine the size of transcripts.

In vitro Phosphorylation-Transcription

In vitro phosphorylation of Mga-His₆ was performed as described by Hondorp, et al, (in review). 1 μ L 5 μ M His₆-EI in 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.5, 1 μ L 20 μ M His₆-Hpr in 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.5 with 1 μ L 60 μ M Mga4-His₆ was added to a 20 μ L reaction containing 10 mM MgCl₂/50 mM HEPES, pH 7.5. The phosphotransfer was initiated by adding 1 μ L [³²P]-PEP (~750,000 cpm in 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.5) and incubating for 20 minutes at 37°C. 5 μ L 5x cracking buffer was added to each reaction, then placed on ice. 20 μ L was loaded on a 10% SDS-PAGE gel and run at a constant 20 mAmps until the dye front reached the bottom of the gel. The gel was dried without heat for 5 minutes, then exposed to a phosphoimager cassette.

To perform the *in vitro* transcription assay, the phosphorylation reaction was modified to contain 1 μ M DNA template, 1 μ L 20 μ M Mga-His and 50 mM MgCl₂. The phosphorylation/DNA-binding was incubated for 20 minutes at 37°C, then the *in vitro* transcription assay was performed as described previously.

ChAP (Chromosome Affinity Purification)

ChAP assays were performed as described by Anbalagan et al with modifications [109]. The strain KSM547, the M4 GA40634 isogenic mga- strain containing either pLZ12-Spc or pKSM808 was grown overnight in 10 mLs THY supplemented with kanamycin 300 and spectinomycin 100. A 1/20 dilution of the overnight culture was used to inoculate 75 mLS THY supplemented with spectinomycin to mid-logarithmic phase, Klett 75-80 at 37°C. The cells were then incubated on ice for 10 minutes. Proteins were crosslinked to DNA with 1% formaldehyde for an additional 30 minutes with gentle stirring every five minutes. The crosslinking was stopped by adding 1M glycine to a final concentration 125 mM and incubated on ice for another 5 minutes. The cells were pelleted by centrifugation and then washed twice with PBS, pH 7.3. The pellet was resuspended in 500 µL of IP Buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 8.0, 150 mM NaCl). 2.5 μ L PlyC/5 mLs cells was added to lyse the cells and incubate on ice for 20 minutes. An additional 500 µL IP buffer and 1x protease inhibitor (Roche, in IP buffer) was then added. DNA was sonicated with a target size of ~400 bp. The cells were spun for 20 minutes at 15 000 x g and the supernatant was collected. A 20 µL sample was removed for Western analysis. In order to perform the affinity purification 50 µL of the NiNTA agarose slurry (Qiagen) was washed three times with IP buffer. The NiNTA agarose was added to the supernatant and incubate from 15 min at 4°C with rocking. The slurry was spun briefly at 15 000 rpm and the supernatant was removed. 500 μ L of IP Wash Buffer (IP buffer with 10 mM imidazole) was gently added and inverted to mix. The slurry was then washed in the same manner with 20 mM and 50 mM imidazole IP Wash Buffer. 250 µL 250 mM Imidazole Elution Buffer was then added to the slurry and incubate 5

min at 4°C with rocking. The slurry was spun at 15 000 rpm for 5 minutes and the supernatant was collected. A 10 μ L sample was removed for Western analysis. The formaldehyde induced crosslinks were then reversed by incubating the supernatant at 65°C overnight (6 hours). 150 μ L TE containing glycogen (0.27 mg/mL) and proteinase K (100 μ g/mL) was added and incubated for 2 hours at 37°C to digest proteins. The supernatant was extracted once with equal volume phenol-chloroform and washed with an equal volume isoproponal and incubate overnight at -20°C. The DNA was spun for 10 minutes at 15 000 rpm to remove the isopropanol and washed once with 100 μ L 70% ethanol. The DNA was dried under vacuum without heat and resuspended in 50 μ L dH₂O. The DNA was then assessed by quantitative PCR. Samples were submitted for library formation and Illumina sequencing at IBBR.

Quantitative PCR

DNA collected from the ChAP assay was analyzed by qPCR for enrichment of Mga specific DNA binding sites in the cells containing Mga versus the empty vector control. 5 ng of DNA was added to a Sybr Green Master mix (Applied Biosystems) containing 5 μ g of each specified real-time primer. The real-time RT-PCR experiments were completed using a Lightcycler 480 (Roche) and binding sites were detected in the relative quantification mode. Samples were compared to *mga- gyrA* gene levels, with the levels presented representing ratios of the values in the mutant/values in the wild-type.

Sedimentation Equilibrium

Sedimentation measurements were performed in an XLI analytical ultracentrifuge (Beckman Coulter) using cells equipped with 2-hole (3 mm or 1.2 cm path length)

charcoal-filled epon centrepieces. Mga4-His₆ or Δ 139Mga4-His₆ was first dialysed overnight into 50 mM HEPES/Citrate containing 100 mM NaCl at 4°C. Full-length Mga4-His₆ prepared at 7.5, 20 and 30 µM was centrifuged at 14, 16, 18, 20 and 22 K r.p.m. and truncated Δ 139Mga4-His₆ prepared at 7.5 and 30 µM was centrifuged at 18, 20 and 22 K r.p.m. The data were first analysed WinNonLin for a single species model in [110] to obtain the reduced buoyant molecular mass, s, from which the molecular weight was calculated using the following equation:

$$\sigma = \frac{(1 - \overline{v}\rho)}{RT}\omega^2$$

where M is the molecular weight, v is the partial specific volume obtained using SEDNTERP (http://www.rasmb.bbri.org) 0.7437 cm³ g⁻¹ for Mga4-His₆ and 0.7445 cm³ g⁻¹ for Δ 139Mga4-His₆, ρ is the buffer density, R is the gas constant, T is the temperature in Kelvin and ω is the angular velocity. The data for the full-length protein, which yielded a molecular weight higher than that expected for the monomer, was further subjected to analysis using monomer–oligomer models. The nine data sets were globally analyzed using a monomer-dimer model to obtain an association constant, K_a, using the equation:

$$c_t(r) = \delta + c_m(r_o)e^{\sigma_m(\frac{r^2 - r_o^2}{2})} + K_a(c_m(r_o))^2 e^{2\sigma_m(\frac{r^2 - r_o^2}{2})}$$

where c_t is the total concentration at position r, δ is the baseline offset, $c_m(r_o)$ is the concentration at the reference radial position r_o , and σ_m is the reduced molecular weight of the monomer. The association constants, which are obtained in absorbance units from the analysis, are reported as molar equilibrium dissociation constants or K_{DIM} . The

quality of each analysis was assessed by the square root of variance of the fit and the distribution of residuals.

DRACALA (Differential Radial Capilary Action of Ligand Assay)

Binding reactions were performed as for EMSA. 5 μ L was spotted in triplicate on a nitrocellulose membrane and allowed to dry. Blots were exposed overnight to a phosphorimager plate and scanned using a FUJI-phosphoimager. Densitometry was performed using Multigauge. The equations

 $F_{\rm B} = (I_{\rm Inner} - I_{\rm Background}) / (I_{\rm Total})$

and

$$I_{Background} = A_{Inner} x ((I_{Total} - I_{Inner})/(A_{Total} - A_{Inner}))$$

where F_B is the fraction bound, I is intensity and A is area were used to calculate the amount of DNA bound for each protein concentration. The data was then plotted using the GraphPad Prism and used to calculate K_d [111].

Construction of Bacterial-Two-Hybrid plasmids

To create a N-terminal T18-tagged σ , α and δ , the plasmid pT18C-link was digested with BamHI and EcoRI, then gel purified. *rpoD* (σ) was amplified using the primers T18C-rpoD-L and T18C-rpoD-R, *rpoA* (α) was amplified using the primers T18C-rpoA-L and T18C-rpoA-R, and *rpoE* (δ) was amplified using the primers T18C-rpoE-BamHI and T18C-rpoE-EcoRI from MGAS5005 gDNA, digested with BamHI and EcoRI, then ligated with pT18C-link, to create the plasmids **pKSM223** (pT18C- σ), **pKSM224** (pT18C- α) and **pKSM237** (pT18C- δ).

To create A C-terminal T18 or T25-tagged σ, α, δ, Mga1 and Mga1-Δ139, the plasmid pT18N-link and pT25N-link were digested with HindIII and BamHI, then gel purified. *rpoD* was amplified using the primers T18N-rpoD-HindIII and T18N-rpoD-BamHI, *rpoA* was amplified using the primers T18N-rpoA-L and T18N-rpoA-R, and rpoE was amplified using the primers T18N-rpoE-HindIII and T18N-rpoE-BamHI from MGAS5005 gDNA the digested with HindIII and BamHI. *mga* was amplified from MGAS5005 gDNA using the primers T25N-Mga-L and T25N-Mga-R, then bluntly ligated into pCRII-Blunt-TOPO to create T25N-Mga-TOPO. *mga* was then digested with HindIII and BamHI and gel purified. *mga1-Δ139* was amplified from MGAS5005 gDNA using the primers T25N-Mga-TOPO. *mga* was then digested with HindIII and BamHI and gel purified. *mga1-Δ139* was amplified from MGAS5005 gDNA using the primers T25N-Mga-TOPO. *mga* was then digested with HindIII and BamHI and gel purified. *mga1-Δ139* was amplified from MGAS5005 gDNA using the primers T25N-Mga-TOPO. *mga* was then digested with HindIII and BamHI and gel purified. *mga1-Δ139* was amplified from MGAS5005 gDNA using the primers T25N-Mga-ΔΔ139-HindIII and T25N-Mga-Δ139-BamHI, then digested with BamHI and HindIII. These were then ligated into pT18N-link or pT25N-link to create the plasmids **pKSM225** (pT18N-σ), **pKSM228** (pT18N-α), **pKSM229** (pT25N-α), **pKSM230** (pT25N-δ), **pKSM233** (pT18N-δ), **pKSM226** (pT25N-Mga), **pKSM227** (pT18N-Mga) and **pKSM236** (pT25N-Mga-Δ139).

To create a C-terminal T18-his- σ and T18-his- α , pT18N-link was digested with EcoRI and HindIII and gel purified. *His-rpoA* was amplified from pKSM234 using the primers T18N-rpoA-EcoRI and T18N-his-rpoA-HindIII, and *his-rpoD* was amplified from pKSM246 using the primers T18N-his-rpoD-EcoRI and T18N-his-rpoA-HindIII, then digested with EcoRI and HindIII, and ligated into pT18N-link to create **pKSM277** (pT18N-his- α) and **pKSM278** (pT18N-his- σ).

Bacterial-Two-Hybrid

The selected plasmids for analysis were co-transformed (5 ng each for the negative controls, 100 ng each for the experimentals) into BTH101 and outgrown for 1

hour at 37°C. The bacteria were plated a MacConkey agar supplemented with 1% maltose and 1 mM IPTG and placed at 30°C overnight. Following overnight incubation, colonies were patched on fresh plates, placed at 30°C and monitored for a color change of white to pink until the negative controls reverted.

Alternatively plasmids were plated on LB agar supplemented with 1 mM IPTG, and 2 mM X-gal, placed at 30°C, and monitored for a color change of white to blue until the negative controls were reverted. After an overnight incubation, single colonies were used to inoculate LB media and grown to an OD_{600} of 1.5-1.7. 100 µL of cells were washed three times in saline, then spotted on A+M minimal media (3.6 µM FeCl₃, 40 µM MgCl₂, 0.1 mM MnCl₂, 10 mM NH₄Cl, 75 µM Na₂SO₄, 0.5 mM KH₂PO₄, 1.2 mM NH₄NO₃, 1 mM MgSO₄, 0.8% glucose, 0.0001% thiamine, 0.2% caseine hydrolysate, 0.008% x-gal, 100 µg/mL Amp, 25 µg/mL Kan, 1 mM IPTG, 1.5% agar) and monitored for a color change of white to blue at 30°C.

Bacterial-Two-Hybrid Western Blots

A single colony each of pMga1-His, pKSM277 (pT18N-His₆- α) and pKSM278 (pT18N-His₆- σ) in C41[DE3] was used to inoculate 30 mLS ZYP-5052. One set of flasks was placed at 30°C and grown for ~48 hours. One set of flasks was grown for ~8 hours at 37°C, then grown ~14 hours at RT. For total protein 100 µL was collected from each flask, the media was removed, then the pellet was resuspended in 1x cracking buffer. To isolate soluble proteins, 750 µL was collected from each flask and pelleted. The pellet was resuspended in 150 µL B-Per Reagent (Pierce), vortexed for 1 minute, spun at 150000 rpm for 5 minutes, then the supernatant collected. 12.5 µL of each whole

cell sample and 25 μ L of each soluble fraction was then run on a 10% SDS-PAGE gel, and probed for α -his by Western blotting.

Immunoblots

Protein samples were run on 10 or 12% SDS-PAGE gels with 4% stacking gel for approximately 50 minutes at 180 V. Proteins were transferred to nitrocellulose membranes using the Mini-Protean apparatus (Bio-Rad) in 1x transfer buffer (25 mM Tris base, 0.2 M glycine, 20% methanol). Membranes were blocked for 1 hour at room temperature in blocking solution (5% (w/v) dried milk in PBS-tween). For the detection of His-tagged proteins, blots were incubated with a 1:1 000 diultion of α -His antibody (Roche), 0.4 mg/mL of α -CBP antibody (Genscript) for CBP-tagged proteins, and 1:1 000 of the polyclonal anti-rabbit Mga4 antibody, for two hours at room temperature, followed by three 5 minute washes with PBS-tween. Blots were incubated with 1:20 000 α -mouse-HRP (His-tagged proteins), 1:20 000 α -rabbit-HRP (for CBP-tagged proteins and Mga) for 1 hour in blocking solution followed by three washes. Blots were visualized using the SuperSignal West Femto Substrate (Thermo Scientific) and a LAS-3000 CCD camera (FujiFilm).

In vitro Co-Affinity Purification

12 μL RNAP + 2μL σ was pre-incubated on ice for 10 minutes. A 40 μL reaction of 10 μL of ~ 20 μM Mga4-CBP and in 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.9, 75 mM MgAc was incubated for 20 minutes at RT with 10 μL Mga1-His₆. When assessing the pulldowns in the presence of a MBS, 1 μM template DNA was also included at this time. Holoenzyme was added and the reaction was incubated for 20 minutes at RT. 20 μL NiNTA agarose was added, then the reaction was incubated for 10 minutes at RT with gentle rocking. The reactions were washed 2 times 100 μ L 20 mM Imidazole, 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.9, 10 mM MgAc by centrifugation. 40 μ L 250 mM Imidazole, 50 mM HEPES, pH 7.9, 10 mM MgAc was added, then the reactions was incubated at RT fo 5 minutes with gentle rocking before the final elution was collected. The co-purified proteins were assessed by immunoblots probing for α -CBP and α -His.

Purification of RNA Polymerase

300 mLs to THY broth was inoculated with a 1/20 dilution of the strain JRS4-Polhis and grown to late logarithmic phase (~Klett 130) [98]. The cells were then harvested by centrifugation, and frozen at -80°C. The cells were resuspended in 1 mL of ice cold Lysis Buffer P (300 mM NaCl, 50 mM Na₂HPO₄ and 5% glycerol)l. 2.5 µL PlyC/10 mLs cell culture was added, then incubated on ice for 20 minutes. 100 μ L 25x protease inhibitor (Roche) (in Lysis Buffer P) was then added. DNA was sheared by sonication using a Branson sonifier with the settings microtip 5, 50% duty cycle for 20 seconds. The lysate was then spun for clarification and passed through a 0.45 µm filter and passed over a 750 µL column of washed NiNTA agarose. The agarose was washed with 20 mLs Lysis buffer P containing 20 mM imidazole and eluted with 8 mL of Lysis buffer P containing 400 mM imidazole. Fractions were immediately concentrated by centrifugation and dialyzed for 2 hours against 1x Transcription buffer (33 mM Tris-Ac, pH 7.9, 10 mM MgAc, 0.1 mM DTT) at 4°C. For use in the in vitro AP assay, RNAP was dialyzed against 50 mM HEPES, 10 mM MgAc for 2 hours at 4°C. After checking for the β and β' band by Coomassie staining, 5% glycerol was added and RNAP was aliquoted and frozen at -80°C. This purification should be completed in 1 day for best results. Aliquots were freshly thawed for each use, and the protein stays active for ~ 1 month under these conditions.

Purification of His₆-α, His₆-α-ΔCTD, His₆-αNTD-σ4, His₆-σ and His₆-σΔ4

1 L of ZYP-5052 inoculated with C41[DE3](pKSM234) or C41[DE3](pKSM553) was grown for ~16 hours at 37°C, or with C41[DE3](pKSM235) for ~48 hours at 37°C. C41[DE3](pKSM246) and C41[DE3](pKSM279) were grown for 8 hours at 37°C, then RT for ~ 16 hours. Cells were harvested by centrifugation. Pellets were then treated as described for the Mga1-His₆ protein purification. The lysate was passed over a 750 μ L NiNTA agarose column, washed with 20 mLs 20 mM imidazole NiNTA wash buffer and 10 mLs 50 mM imidazole NiNTA wash buffer, and eluted into 7 fractions with 8 mLs NiNTA elution buffer. Fractions were checked for purity by Coomassie staining. Fractions were then dialyzed overnight into 1x Transcription buffer at 4°C. After any precipitate was removed, fractions were aliquoted and stored at -80°C.

Purification of σ

 σ factor was purified from *E. coli* following the protocol of Burgess [112]. An overnight culture of BL21[DE3](pLysS)(pEU7534) containing the GAS σ factor was used to inoculate 2x 500 mL flasks of LB with Amp 100 µg/µL and grown at 37°C to OD₆₀₀ of 0.8. The culture was induced with 1 mM of IPTG for 30 minutes. Rifampicin was added at 150 µg/mL and then the culture was grown for an additional 3.5 hours. Cells were harvested by centrifugation and stored at -80°C. The pellet was resuspended in 30 mLs Buffer A (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.9, 5% glycerol, 0.1 mM EDTA, 50 mM NaCl, 0.1 mM DTT) with 1x protease inhibitor, then sonicated as previously described. 2 mLs of 20% sodium deoxycholate (NaDOC) was added, mixed, then incubated for 10 minutes at 4°C. The lysate was then centrifuged at 13000 rpm for 10 minutes at 4°C and the supernatant was discarded. The pellet was resuspended in 20 mL buffer A + 2%NaDOC and centrifuged for an additional 10 minutes and the supernatant was discarded. The pellet was resuspended in 40 mL buffer A + 0.4% Sarkosyl and incubated for 20° C for 30 minutes. After centrifugation then supernatant was collected and diluted to 400 mLs by adding buffer A in increments of 80 mLs, with 10-15 minutes between each addition, while at 4°C. The supernatant was dialyzed twice for 8 hours against 4 Ls of buffer A at 4°C. The supernatant was spun and passed through a 0.45 µm filter to remove any precipitate and then loaded onto a HiTrap Q FF anion exchange column by FPLC. The column was washed for 15 minutes (4mL/min) with buffer A, then eluted for 60 minutes with a linear gradient from buffer A to buffer B (Buffer A + 1 M NaCl) and collected in 5 mL fractions. 20 μ L of fractions with the highest OD₂₈₀ peak were then analyzed by Coomassie staining. Fractions with a strong and pure 55 kDa band were pooled and dialyzed against 1 L storage buffer (buffer A + 45% glycerol) overnight at 4°C.

Creation of Mutant RNA Polymerases

RNAP, his₆- α and his₆- α - Δ CTD were purified as previously described with the following modifications. After concentrating to ~1 mL, RNAP was dialyzed into Fold/Refold buffer (Transcription Buffer + 5% glycerol) at 4°C for 2 hours, changing twice. RNAP was then divided in 2 fractions and dialyzed into Fold/Refold buffer with 0.1 M GuaHCl for 2 hours at, 1.0 M GuaHCl for 2 hours and 6.0 M GuaHCl for 30 minutes, at 4°C. To the fraction α , 100 µL of his₆- α and to fraction Δ , 100 µL of his₆- α -

 Δ CTD was added in excess to RNAP, then immediately dialyzed into 1 L Fold/Refold buffer for 2 hours, changing 1 time at 4°C. The samples were spun in a 100 kDa centricon (Ambion) to remove unincorporated subunits, and Fold/Refold buffer was added to maintain volume. Coomassie and Western blotting were performed to assess purity and the presence of the β ', α , α - Δ -CTD components. 50 µL aliquots were made and stored at -80°C.

Construction of Protein Expression vectors

In order to overexpress and purify the N-terminal his tagged α , α - Δ CTD, α - Δ 1/3CTD and α - Δ 2/3CTD, the plasmid pProEX-htb was digested BamHI and XbaI, then gel purified. The *rpoA* (α subunit) was amplified using the primers RpoA-His-Tag-L and RpoA-His-Tag-R, the α - Δ CTD was amplified using the primers RpoA-His-Tag-L and RpoACTD-His-Tag R, α - Δ 1/3CTD was amplified using the primers RpoA-His-Tag-L and RpoA-Trunc1-XbaI, and α - Δ 2/3CTD was amplified using RpoA-His-Tag-L and RpoA-Trunc2-XbaI from MGAS5005 gDNA, digested with BamHI and XbaI, then ligated into pProEX-htb to create the plasmids **pKSM234** (pProEX-htb- α), **pKSM235** (pProEX-htb- α - Δ 1/3CTD) and **pKSM283** (pProEX-htb- α - Δ 2/3CTD).

In order to over express and purify the C-terminal his tagged α , α - Δ CTD, α - Δ 1/3CTD and α - Δ 2/3CTD, the plasmid pET21a was digested with NdeI and HindIII, then gel purified. The full length α subunit was amplified using the primer RpoA-pET21A-HindIII and RpoA-pET21A-NdeI, the α - Δ CTD was amplified using the primers RpoA-pET21a-NdeI and RpoACTD-pET21a-HindIII, α - Δ 1/3CTD was amplified using the primers the primers RpoA-pET21a-NdeI and RpoA-Trunc1-HindIII and α - Δ 2/3CTD was

amplified using the primers RpoA-pET21a-NdeI and RpoATrunc2-HindIII from MGAS5005 gDNA, then digested with NdeI and HindIII and ligated into pET21A to create the plasmids **pKSM291** (pET21a- α - Δ CTD), **pKSM292** (pET21a- α), **pKSM296** = (pET21a- α - Δ 1/3CTD) and **pKSM297** (pET21a- α - Δ 2/3CTD2/3).

To over express and purify a N-terminal his-tagged σ or σ - Δ domain4, the plasmid pProEX-htb was digested with BamHI and XbaI, then gel purified. σ was amplified using the primers Sigma-his-BamHI and Sigma-His-XbaI, and σ - Δ domain4 was amplified using the primers Sigma-his-BamHI and Sigma-hisdelta4+stop-XbaI from MGAS5005 gDNA, then digested with BamHI and XhoI and ligated into pProEX-htb to create the plasmids **pKSM246** (pProEX-htb- σ) and **pKSM279** (pProEX-htb- σ - Δ domain4).

To overexpress and purify a N-terminal his tagged αNTD-σdomain4, the plasmid pProEX-htb was digested with BamHI and XbaI. αNTD was amplified from gDNA using the primers RpoA-His-tag-L and RpoA-NTD-R. σdomain4 was amplified from gDNA using the primers σdomain4 overlap and Sigma-his-XbaI. The fragments were joined by Splicing by Overlapping Extension-PCR (PCR-SOE) using the primer RpoA-His-tag-L and Sigma-his-XbaI, digested with BamHI and XbaI and ligated into pProEX-htb to create the plasmid **pKSM553**.

In order to create a M1 Mga HTH-3/4 or M1 Mga HTH-4, protein for purification, M1 Mga HTH 4a and M1 Mga HTH 4b were used to introduce the alanines into the recognition helix in pKSM805 or pKSM874 by Site directed mutagenesis. Mutations were confirmed by sequencing. pET21a and the SDM template plasmid were digested with NdeI and XhoI. The 1.5 kb band containing the mutation and the 4.5 kb

54

band from pET21a were gel purified and ligated to create the plasmid **pKSM249** (Mga1-HTH3/4-His₆) and **pKSM250** (Mga1-HTH4-His₆).

In order to express and purify the C-terminus of Mga (PRD1, PRD2 and the EIIB domains) or the N terminus of Mga (CMD, HTH-3 and wHTH-4) pET21a was digested with NdeI and XhoI and gel purified. The C-terminus of Mga was amplified from MGAS5005 gDNA using the primers Mga-XhoI and M1-C-Mga-NdeI, digested with NdeI and XhoI and ligated into pET21a to create the plasmid **pKSM264** (pET21a-CMga). The N-terminus of Mga was amplified using the primers Mga1-NdeI and MgaN180-XhoI, digested with NdeI and XhoI, the ligated into pET21a to create the plasmid **pKSM265** (pET21a-N180Mga).

To over express and purify a C-terminal CBP-His tagged Mga1, Mga4, Mga4- Δ 139 and Mga4- Δ 29, the plasmid pCal-C was digested with NcoI and BamHI, then gel purified. Mga1 was amplified using the primers Mga1-CBP-NcoI and Mga1-CBP-BglII from SF370 gDNA, Mga4 was amplified using the primers Mga4-CBP-NcoI and Mga4-CBP-BglII, Mga4- Δ 139 was amplified using the primers Mga4139-CBP-NcoI and Mga4139-CBP-BglII, Mga4- Δ 29 was amplified using the primers Mga4139-CBP-NcoI and Mga429-CBP-BglII, then digested with NcoI and BglII and ligated into pCal-C to create the plasmids **KSM288** (pCal-C-Mga1), **pKSM289** (pCal-C-Mga4), **pKSM550** (pCal-C-Mga4- Δ 139) and **pKSM299** (pCal-C-Mga4- Δ 29). The plasmid pET21a was then digested with NdeI and XhoI and gel purified. Mga4 was amplified from pKSM289, Mga4- Δ 139-CBP was amplified from pKSM550 and Mga4- Δ 29-CBP was amplified from pKSM299 using the primers Mga4-CBP-NdeI and Mga4-CBP-XhoI, digested with NdeI and XhoI and ligated into pET21a to create the plasmids **pKSM298** (pET21aMga4-CBP), **pKSM551** (pET21a-Mga4-Δ139-CBP) and **pKSM552** (pET21a-Mga4-Δ29-CBP).

To over express and purify a C-terminal his tagged RofA and RivR, pET21a was digested with NdeI and XhoI. RofA was amplified using the primers M1-RofA-NdeI and M1-RofA-XhoI and rivR was amplified using the primers M1-RivR-NdeI and M1-RivR-XhoI from MGAS5005 gDNA, digested with NdeI and XhoI and ligated into pET21a to create the plasmids **pKSM269** (pET21a-RofA) and **pKSM270** (pET21a-RivR). In order to overexpress and purify a N-terminal His-MBP tagged RofA and RivR, the plasmid pVL847 was digested with NdeI and XhoI. RofA was amplified using the primers RofA-NdeI and RofA-MBP-his-XhoI and RivR was amplified using the primers RivR-NdeI and RivR-MBP-his-XhoI from MGAS5005 gDNA, digested with NdeI and XhoI. RofA was amplified using the primers RivR-NdeI and RivR-MBP-his-XhoI from MGAS5005 gDNA, digested with NdeI and XhoI and ligated into pVL847 to create the plasmids **pKSM286** (pVL847-RofA) and **pKSM287** (pVL847-RivR).

Chapter 3

Nucleotides Critical for the Interaction of the *Streptococcus pyogenes* Mga Virulence Regulator with Mga-Regulated Promoter Sequences Introduction

Regulation of gene expression in response to changing stimuli allow bacteria to rapidly adapt to their constantly changing environment. Control of transcription is often mediated by direct interactions between target gene promoters and specialized DNAbinding proteins that either enhance (activate) or inhibit (repress) RNA polymerasemediated initiation [96]. Transcription factors possess DNA-binding domains that allow them to recognize and specifically bind to a conserved DNA sequence (binding site) within their target promoters. A conserved family of DNA binding motifs found within many prokaryotic transcription factors, as well as in eukaryotic cells, is the helix-turnhelix (HTH) domain [113]. The second helix in the HTH fold is often called the "recognition" helix because it forms the principal DNA-protein interface by inserting into the major groove of the DNA to interact with specific nucleotides; however, DNA contacts may vary across the fold [113]. HTH domains can be quite diverse in structure, with the winged HTH (wHTH) possessing an additional C-terminal β -strand hairpin [113]. In order to differentially regulate gene expression, DNA-binding proteins must be able to discriminate specific sequences. These sequences often contain a dyad symmetry reflecting that dimers and other multimers of the DNA-binding protein interact with the DNA [81].

Mga, the multiple gene activator of GAS, regulates expression of approximately

10% of the genome [72]. The core regulon is composed of a small number of key virulence factors that Mga activates through binding to their promoter DNA, including genes encoding M protein (*emm*), M-like proteins (*arp* and *mrp*), C5a peptidase (*scpA*), and the streptococcal inhibitor of complement (*sic*) [72].

Based on studies primarily done in the serotype M6 strain JRS4, three categories of Mga-regulated promoters (categories A, B, and C) were proposed based on the number of binding sites and their position relative to the start of transcription [78]. Category A promoters (Pemm and PscpA) were defined using DNase I footprinting; these promoters are composed of a single 45-bp binding site centered at -54 from the start of transcription overlapping the -35 hexamer [76]. A category B promoter (PsclA and Psof) was defined by sequence alignment, electrophoretic mobility shift assay (EMSA) analysis, and in *vitro* transcription. These promoters have a single 45-bp binding site that is located further upstream (-168) from the start of transcription [78,114]. A category C promoter (Pmga), defined by DNase I footprinting, is composed of two 59-bp binding sites located far upstream (-100 and -181) from the start of transcription [77]. Based on the positions of putative binding sites, category A appears to be the most common pattern among Mgaregulated promoters in sequenced GAS strains. Interestingly, sequence alignments of these binding sites exhibit very low sequence identity, making it difficult to determine how Mga interacts with its promoters. In this study, we dissect the protein-DNA interactions between Mga and a model category A promoter (Pemm) to understand how this process occurs and test whether these findings can be applied to other Mga- regulated promoter binding sites in GAS.

Results

Characterization of MBSs in the M1T1 MGAS5005.

Published biochemical analyses of Mga binding sites (MBSs) (EMSA, DNase I footprinting) have focused on a single serotype M6 GAS strain JRS4 [76,77]. To determine whether Mga-promoter interactions were conserved in other GAS serotypes, Mga binding sites for Pemm and PscpA, two category A promoters [78], were characterized in the invasive M1T1 strain MGAS5005. The Mga-regulated sic gene is found exclusively in M1 GAS and possesses a predicted category A promoter (Psic) based on sequence alignment with M6 sequences; therefore, direct DNA binding studies on Psic were also performed. Each promoter was amplified from the MGAS5005 genome and was cloned in front of a promoterless firefly luciferase (luc) gene in the reporter plasmid pKSM720 [52] for analysis in wild-type MGAS5005 and in the isogenic mga-inactivated strain KSM165L.5005 (Figure 5A). Luciferase activity was assessed at mid-logarithmic phase (80 Klett units) at a point associated with maximal Mga activity. The Pemm-luc promoter showed the highest luciferase activity $(1.6 \times 10^5 \text{ relative})$ luciferase units [RLU]), Psic-luc showed intermediate activity (8.7 x 10³ RLU), and PscpA-luc exhibited the lowest activity (2.7 x 10^2 RLU) at this time point (data not shown). All three promoters showed significantly reduced luciferase activity in the mga inactivated KSM165L.5005 compared to the wild-type (Figure 5A), confirming the Mgadependent transcriptional activation of Pemm, PscpA, and Psic in the M1T1 background.

EMSAs using 0.1 nM double-stranded 49-mer oligonucleotide probes of each promoter binding site and various amounts of purified Mga1-His₆ protein found that Mga bound to each with maximal binding at 2.5 μ M protein (data not shown). At this level of


Figure 5 Determination of M1T1 Pemm1, PscpA and Psic Mga Binding Sites

(A) Relative Mga-regulated promoter activity determined by luciferase assay at mid-logarithmic phase for Pemm-luc, PscpA-luc, and Psic-luc reporter plasmids in wild-type M1T1 MGAS5005 GAS (black bars) and isogenic *mga-inactivated* strain KSM165L-5005 (white bars). Data are expressed as percentages of relative luciferase activity (relative light units [RLU]) in the wildtype background (100%) compared to the mga mutant. (B) Relative Mga-binding activity for Pemm, PscpA, and Psic determined by EMSA. Mga1-His₆ (2.5 µM) was incubated with a 0.1 nM concentration of each double-stranded oligonucleotide probe, and densitometry was used to quantify the percentage of probe shifted versus total probe added based on a saturating shift. (C) DNase I footprint analysis of Mga1-His₆ to antisense strand of Pemm, PscpA, and Psic from strain MGAS5005. Labeled probe was incubated with increasing amounts of Mga1-His₆ (0, 0.7, 1.5, 0.7, 0.5)and 2.5 µM [the amount of Mga1-His₆ indicated by the height of the black triangle above the lane]). Protected regions are indicated by vertical black bars to the sides of the gels. The positions were determined by DNA sequencing ladders. (D) Locations of DNase I footprints of both strands (bold nucleotides) within M1T1 Pemm1, PscpA, and Psic. The numbering of the predicted starts of transcription (+1 [black arrow]) and -10/-35 hexamers are based on those experimentally determined for M6 GAS.

protein, Mga shifted 62% of the Pemm1-MBS 49-mer probe, 60% of the Psic1-MBS 49mer probe, and 35% of the PscpA1-MBS 49-mer probe (Figure 5B). To delineate the nucleotides bound by Mga, DNase I footprint assays were performed on both strands of each of the three MGAS5005 promoters using increasing amounts of purified Mga1-His₆ (Figure 5C, antisense; data not shown, sense). In each case, Mga protected a 45-bp region of DNA immediately upstream of the -35 region (Figure 5D) that correlated exactly with the binding sites predicted by sequence alignments to the established M6 category A binding sites (Figure 6A)

| А. | | 20 | | | 40 | | 60 |
|--|--|---|--|--|--|---|------------------|
| Pemm PscpA PsclA Pmga1 Pmga2 | CATTI AGCAAGO ACAAGO AAATTAG | A GGTCAAAAAG Aaggccaaaaac A Gtcaaaaaa Gttcaaaaata | GTGGCAAAA TGAGAAAG AGTAACAT TAAAAAAAT | GCTAAAA TCCTAAA TTCAAAA ATAAATT | AAGCTGGT AAGC TGG AAGAC TGG AAGAGTGA AAGACCTCTT | CTTTA CCTT CCTTA FTAAAATA/ | AAAGAGC |
| B. | M6 Pemm M1 Pemm M6 PscpA M1 PscpA | 10 CATTTAGGT(CATTTAGGT(TTAAGGAGGT(GATAAGGAGGT(| 20 CAAAAAGGTC CAAAAAGGTC CACAAACTAA CACAAACTAA | GCAAAAG GCAAAAG AACAACT AGCAACT | 30 CTAAAAAAAGC CTAAAAAAAGC CTTAAAAAAGC CTTAAAAAAGC | 40 TGGTCTTT TGGTCTTT TGACCTTT TGACCTTT | A A A A |
| C. | 5′ AG CA 3′ TG <mark>GA</mark> | 10 TTTAGGTCAAAAA TTTACCAGTTTT M1 P <i>en</i> | 20 AGGTGGCAAA TCCACCGTT 10m 49-mer 1 | 30 AAGCTAA <i>H</i> ITCGATTI Mga Binc | 40 AAAAGCTGGTC TTTTCGACCAC ling Site | 49 CTT TACC 3 GAA ATGG 5 -35 | , , |

Figure 6 Conservation of nucleotides in known Mga binding sites

(A) ClustalW nucleotide alignment of category A, B, and C Mga binding sites identified by DNase I footprinting (*Pemm*, *PscpA*, and *Pmga*) or overlapping EMSA (*PsclA*) in the serotype M6 strain JRS4 [76]. Conserved nucleotides are in all sequences are in red, conserved nucleotides in n-1 sequences are orange, conserved nucleotides in n-2 sequences are brown. Gaps introduced to maximize sequence alignment are indicated by dashes. (B) ClustalW nucleotide alignment of category A *Pemm* and *PscpA* Mga binding sites from M6 JRS4 and M1T1 MGAS5005 GAS. (C) Sequence of *Pemm1* 49-mer double-stranded oligonucleotide probe encompassing the 45-bp Mga binding site [73] used in this study (Table 7). Nucleotides are numbered from 5' to 3'.

Comparison of Mga binding sites between different promoter categories.

The goal of this study was to identify the nucleotides within a Mga binding site that are important for interacting with Mga, resulting in functional activation of transcription. A sequence alignment using a modified ClustalW of the published Mga binding sites (Pemm6, PscpA, PsclA, Pmga1, and Pmga2) from M6 JRS4 [76,77] with the M1T1 MGAS5005 sites (*Pemm1*, *PscpA*, and *Psic*) representing all three categories of Mga-regulated promoters, exhibits only 13.4% nucleotide identity (Figure 6B). This variability across the different types of binding sites has made it difficult to define a "core DNA-binding sequence." However, Mga binding sites from comparable promoters found in other GAS serotypes exhibit much higher nucleotide similarity, as seen with Pemm and PscpA from M1T1 and M6 GAS, which shows a nucleotide identity of 49.1% (Figure 6B, asterisks). Because Pemm is conserved in many GAS serotypes, is strongly regulated by Mga, and shows one of the highest transcript levels of any GAS gene in vivo (6), the 45bp M1T1 Pemm1 from strain MGAS5005 was chosen as the paradigm Mga binding site for the studies described here (Figure 6C, shaded region). Conserved nucleotides found to be important for Mga binding and activation in Pemm were then tested in other category A Mga-regulated promoters (PscpA and Psic).

Biochemical analysis of the Pemm1 Mga binding site.

Biochemical assays were performed to assess the role of each thymine, adenine, and guanine of the P*emm* binding site for Mga interaction. The methyl group of thymine, nitrogen-3 of adenine and nitrogen-7 of guanine have all been identified as points of contact between protein and DNA [115,116]. Therefore, biochemical assays that specifically disrupt these potential sites of Mga interaction were chosen. In each assay, Mga1-His₆ was incubated with a randomly modified 226-bp M1 Pemm PCR probe so that 50% of the probe was bound, and separated by EMSA. Strand scissions were then induced in the bound and free DNA fractions to reveal the modified nucleotides, followed by separation on a 6% acrylamide sequencing gel. Nucleotides important for DNA binding are those found in the free DNA lane but are diminished or missing in the bound DNA lane.

Uracil interference assays were used to target the thymines in the binding site by randomly replacing them with uracil during the PCR amplification of the probe using a dTTP/dUTP ratio that gave one substitution per binding site (Figure 7A, bottom gel). Nucleotides in the binding site were numbered 5' to 3' using the Pemml 49-mer Mga binding probe as a reference (Figure 6C). On the sense strand, thymine 39 (T39) was reduced (64% of free) in the bound fraction, while on the antisense strand T13 was also diminished (49%) in the bound fraction (Figure 7A, bottom gel, and C).

In missing thymine interference assays, incorporated uracils were cleaved by a uracil DNA deglycosylase, leaving only the sugar phosphate backbone prior to incubation with protein (Figure 7A, top gel). On the sense strand, T11 (28%) and T39 (45%) were identified as being important for binding (Figure 7C), and on the antisense strand, T13 (48%), T33 (12%), T34 (7%), and T35 (7%) were also reduced in the bound fraction (Figure 7A, top gel, and C).

Methylation protection assays were performed to identify those guanines or adenines protected from methylation by Mga binding (Figure 7B, top gel). Guanines are methylated on the nitrogen-7 position in the major groove of the DNA helix, while adenines are methylated on the nitrogen-3 located in the minor groove. Guanines G9



Figure 7 Biochemical analyses of Mga binding to Pemm

A 226-bp Pemm1 probe was subjected to various chemical mutagenesis strategies to obtain one mutation per binding site. The resulting probes were assayed by EMSA using Mga1-His₆ such that 50% of the probe was bound, followed by excision of bound and free probe. (A and B) Missing thymine and uracil interference assays (thymines) (A) and methylation protection and interference assays (adenines and guanines) (B) were performed on each fraction to identify those nucleotides important for DNA binding (reduced or missing in bound). The antisense strand for each experiment is shown from 5' to 3' with the nucleotides identified indicated above the gels. (C) Quantitation of Pemm nucleotides exhibiting a reduction in the percentage bound versus free for each biochemical analysis presented from 5' to 3'. Methylation protection (black bars), methylation interference (hatched bars), uracil interference (light gray bars), and missing thymine interference (white bars) are shown. The values are averages of two experiments. The broken line denotes 75% of wild-type binding. (D) Schematic diagram showing the locations of all nucleotides within the Pemm1 49-mer identified as important for DNA binding (bold and underlined).

(8%), G10 (14%), and G19 (77%) were identified on the sense strand (Figure 7C), and G12 (39%) and A39 (57%) were identified on the antisense strand (Figure 7B, top gel, and C). Methylation interference assays were performed to determine at which guanines and adenines would prior methylation prevent Mga binding (Figure 7B, bottom gel). Nucleotides G9 (11%), G10 (11%), G18 (75%), G19 (62%), G40 (21%), and G41 (16%) were identified on the sense strand (data not shown), and A11 (8%), G12 (23%), and A39 (33%) were identified on the antisense strand (Figure 7B, bottom gel, and C). A summary of all the biochemical results is provided using the Pemm1 sequence (Figure 7D).

In vivo analysis of Pemm1 binding site mutants.

Luciferase assays were performed to study the effect on transcriptional activity of a *Pemm1-luc* reporter by directed mutagenesis of selected conserved nucleotides based on the alignment of the M1 and M6 *Pemm* and *PscpA* Mga binding site (Figure 6B). In addition, mutations were introduced into all cytosine nucleotides on the sense strand (C3, C12, C23, C29, C38, and C42) as well as any nucleotides identified as important for binding in the biochemical assays above yet not already targeted. *Pemm-luc* plasmids containing each mutant promoter, a wild-type *Pemm-luc* plasmid, and a promoterless *luc* control plasmid were transformed into wild-type strain MGAS5005. Samples were taken at mid-logarithmic phase (80 Klett units), a time of maximal Mga-regulated expression, in order to quantify activity. The wild-type *Pemm* promoter was set at 100% relative luciferase activity, and the activity of each mutated promoter was calculated as a percentage of the activity of the wild-type (Figure 8A). Strains with the C3A, G10A, A13C, G18A, A33C, and G41A mutations had expression greater than 75% and were



Figure 8 Luciferase promoter reporter assays of Pemm site-directed mutations in vivo

The 226-bp Pemm1 probe for the wild-type strain and mutant strains with each point mutation was cloned into the firefly luciferase reporter pKSM720 and transformed into M1T1 MGAS5005 GAS for *in vivo* analysis. (A) Quantification of the relative luciferase activity (RLU) of each Pemm point mutation was compared to that of the wild-type and shown as percent luciferase activity. Mutants showing less than 75% wild-type activity (white), 75 to 100% of wild-type activity (dark gray), and greater than wild-type activity (light gray) are indicated. The broken line denotes 75% of wild-type luciferase activity. (B) Schematic diagram showing the locations of all nucleotides within the *Pemm1* 49-mer identified as important for Pemm activity (bold and underlined). The nucleotides leading to increased promoter activity (G9A and C38A) are shown as gray underlined letters with an asterisk.

considered to have wild-type activity (Figure 8A, dark gray bars). Strains with the single mutations T11C, C12A, G19A, C23A, C29A, A34C, A35C, G37A, T39C, G40A, C43A, T44C, and T45C and the double mutation C12/43A (C-to-A mutations at positions 12 and 43) had a significant decrease (less than 75%) in luciferase activity (Figure 8A, white

bars). Strains with two different mutations, G9A and C38A, had increased luciferase activity, which increased transcriptional activity to 445% and 241% of the wild-type, respectively (Figure 8A, light gray bars). These two mutated plasmids were also transformed into the *mga*-inactivated KSM165L-5005 strain. Luciferase assays with this strain showed that these mutations caused the same amount of activity as the wild-type Pemm promoter in the absence of Mga and that the increase in transcriptional activation with each Pemm1 mutant is Mga dependent (data not shown). A summary of all the *in vivo* reporter results is provided using the Pemm1 sequence (Figure 8B).

EMSA analysis of Mga binding to Pemm mutants

EMSA analysis was performed in order to determine the effect on Mga binding of the nucleotides identified by either the biochemical binding assays or luciferase reporter assays. In each assay, 2.5 μ M Mga1-His₆ was incubated with either 0.1 nM concentration of the Pemm1 MBS 49-mer probe or a mutated probe at the ratio of protein to probe previously determined to be saturating with the probe (Figure 9A and data not shown). All mutant Pemm1 probes were constructed so that guanines and cytosines were mutated to adenines, whereas the adenines and thymines were mutated to cytosine. Following EMSA, densitometry was performed to measure the amount of total probe bound, and each mutated probe was then compared to the wild-type to calculate the percentage shift (Figure 9B). Since the EMSA was saturating for the wild-type, this was set at 100%. Mga shifted wild-type amounts (<75%) of the Pemm1 mutants A13C, G18A, C23A, A33C, G41A, T44C, and T45C MBS 49-mer probes (Figure 9B, dark gray bars). Mga shifted significantly less (>75%) of the G9A, G10A, T11C, C12A, G19A, C29A, A34C, A35C, G37A, T39C, G40A, and C43A Pemm1 mutants and the double



Figure 9 DNA-binding activity of Pemm site-directed mutations

EMSA analysis of strains with Pemm1 49-mer point mutations compared to the wild-type strain was performed to identify nucleotides important for Mga binding. Each probe (0.1 nM) was incubated with 2.5 μ M Mga1-His₆ (except the C38A 49-mer was incubated with 1.25 μ M Mga1-His₆). (A) Representative EMSA results for Pemm1 wild-type (WT), G18A, and T11C 49-mer probes with Mga1-His₆ (2.5 μ M) or without Mga1-His₆ (0) are shown. The positions of free (F) and bound (B) bands are indicated to the right of the gel. (B) Quantification of EMSA results for each Pemm1 49-mer point mutant (shown below the bars) as determined by densitometry and shown as percent shifted by Mga1-His₆ compared to wild-type (dark gray), and greater than the wild-type (light gray) are indicated. The broken line denotes 80% and 120% of wild-type binding. (C) Schematic diagram showing the locations of all nucleotides within the Pemm1 49-mer identified as important for DNA binding (bold and underlined). The C38A mutation leading to increased binding is shown in gray italic underlined letters with an asterisk.

mutant C12/43A MBS 49-mers (Figure 9B, white bars). The Pemm1 C38A MBS 49-mer was found to have a wild-type shift when incubated with 2.5 μ M protein/0.1 nM probe (data not shown); however, when incubated with 1.25 μ M protein/0.1 nM probe, Pemm1 C38A MBS 49-mer bound 128% of the probe compared to the wild-type (Figure 9B, light gray bars). A summary of all the DNA-binding results is provided using the Pemm sequence (Figure 9C).

Conservation of critical Pemm1 nucleotides in other category A Mga-regulated promoters

A goal of this study was to use our in-depth analysis of Pemm1 to determine whether these results could be used to predict important nucleotides in other category A binding sites. To test this, directed mutations were subsequently made in PscpA (C5a peptidase gene promoter) and Psic (secreted inhibitor of complement gene promoter) M1T1 Mga binding sites. Three conserved nucleotides were chosen for analysis, C12A, G40A, C43A, and a double mutation C12/43A, that had exhibited both binding and activation defects in Pemm, and were located at either end of the binding site. Luciferase reporter assays using wild-type and mutant PscpA-luc and Psic-luc alleles were performed as described above (Figure 10A to C). The C12A mutation showed widely variable impacts in the various promoters, with 12% of wild-type activity in Pemm1, yet 16,265% of wild- type activity in PscpA and wild-type levels in Psic. The G40A mutation had decreased luciferase expression in *PscpA* similar to *Pemm*, but dramatically increased expression (1,179% of wild-type) in Psic. Only the C43A single mutation and the C12/43A double mutation resulted in a comparable decrease in promoter activity from all three promoters compared to their wild-type allele. EMSA analysis was



Figure 10 Role of functional Pemm nucleotides conserved in PscpA and Psic

Three nucleotides conserved in Pemm, PscpA, and Psic (C12, G40, and C43) and found to be important for both activity and DNA binding in Pemml were chosen for analysis. (A to F) Single mutations (C12A, G40A, and C43A) and the C12A C43A double mutation in Pemm (A), PscpA (B), and Psic (C) were assayed for promoter activity by luciferase reporter assay (A to C) and DNA binding by EMSA (D to F) for each promoter. Quantification of RLU is shown as percent luciferase activity compared to the respective wild-type promoter. Mutants showing less than 75% wild-type activity (light gray bars), 75 to 100% of wild-type activity (dark gray bars), and greater than wild-type activity (white bars) are indicated. Quantification of EMSA Pemm (D), PscpA (E), and Psic (F) is shown as percent shifted by Mga1-His₆ compared to the respective wild-type. Mutants that shift less than the wild-type (light gray bars), comparable to the wild-type (dark gray bars), and greater than the wild-type (white bars) are indicated. (G) Methylation Interference on the PscpA Antisense strand. (H and I) Quantitation of methylation interference assays on the sense (H) and antisense (I) strands of PscpA. Nucleotides exhibiting a reduction in percentage bound versus free presented from 5' to 3'. The values are averages of two independent experiments. The broken line in all panels denotes 75% of either wild-type binding or luciferase activity.

performed on the same mutations introduced into a PscpA MBS 49-mer and a Psic MBS 49-mer (Figure 10D to F). The strain with the C12A mutation shifted less than the wild-type did for all three binding sites, despite the fact that normal (Psic) and even increased (PscpA) expression was observed in the cognate luciferase reporter assays. The G40A mutation resulted in normal wild-type binding in PscpA that did not correlate with luciferase results. However, the Psic G40A mutant showed 123% of wild-type binding that mirrored the increased Psic G40A luciferase expression. Finally, the C43A and C12/43A probes had a decrease in the amount of protein shifted for all three promoters that correlated directly with reduced luciferase activity. Overall, C43 appears to play a conserved role in both binding and transcriptional activation in all category A Mgaregulated promoters tested. In contrast, C12 and G40 impacted Mga activation and binding differently between the three.

Given the observed variability in the importance of Pemm1 residues conserved in other category A promoters for Mga binding, we performed a methylation interference assay on PscpA as previously described for Pemm1 (Figure 10G). On the sense strand,



Figure 11 Summary of Pemm nucleotides important for Mga binding and activity

(A) Schematic diagram summarizing nucleotides important for Mga-dependent activation (red), Mga binding (green), or both (blue) identified in this study. Based on these results, a proposed minimal Pemm1 Mga binding site of 35 bp from C9 to C43 is indicated by bar below and bold sequences, with nucleotides not essential for binding and activation in faded font. (B) Quantification of EMSA comparing Mga1-His₆ binding to Pemm1 49-mer and Pemm1 G9C43 probes. Data are presented as a percent shift of the total probe.

the nucleotides A8 (64%), G9 (22%), G10 (24%), and A41 (28%) were identified as important for Mga1-His₆ binding (Figure 10H), whereas on the antisense strand, A11 (38%), G12 (51%), G42 (30%), and G43 (29%) were critical (Figure 10I). G9 and G10 (sense) and A11 and G12 (antisense) were identified in both *Pemm1* and *PscpA*, suggesting that they play comparable roles. However, the identified A8 (sense) and G42 (antisense) in *PscpA* are irrelevant thymines (T8 and T42) in *Pemm1*. Nucleotides at position 41 were identified as important for binding in both *Pemm1* (G41) and *PscpA* (A41) but were different residues. While G40 was important in *Pemm1* (Figure 10D), it was not identified by methylation interference in *PscpA* and gave an opposite EMSA result when mutated (Figure 10E). Finally, G43 on the sense strand was identified in *PscpA*, but not *Pemm*; however, the cognate sense strand C43A mutation resulted in decreased binding in both promoters. These data further support the conclusion that while Mga does utilize conserved residues for binding at different category A promoters, overall binding occurs in a promoter-specific context.

Overall, we propose that the minimal nucleotides within Pemm1 critical for proper interaction with Mga should encompass the bases required for both binding and activation (Figure 11A, gray bar), resulting in a smaller 35-bp binding region from G9 to C43. In support of this hypothesis, EMSA analyses comparing this minimal Pemm1 G9C43 35mer probe to the larger Pemm1 49-mer probe using Mga1-His₆ revealed that they had essentially identical binding profiles (Figure 11B). EMSA analysis was then performed to determine if the PscpA and Psic possessed the same minimum binding site. Oligonucleotide probes containing PscpA G9 to C43 and Psic G9 to C43 were generated. The PscpA G9C43 34mer shifted 48.1% of the PscpA1 MBS 49mer (Figure 12A) while the Psic G9C43 34mer shifted 35.2% compared to the Psic1 MBS 49mer (Figure 12B) and therefore are not minimum binding sites.

As the Pemm binding site indicated that Mga might bind as a dimer, the binding site was divided to investigate half-site binding. Oligonucleotides probes containing 0.1 nM Pemm 3-20, Pemm 28-47 and the Pemm1 MBS 49mer, and 0.05 nM each Pemm 3-20 and Pemm 28-47 were incubated with 2.5 μ M Mga1-His₆. After an overnight exposure no shift was detected for either half site alone or in combination (Figure 12C).

Discussion

This study identified 34 separate nucleotides within the 45-bp Pemm1 Mga

A. PscpA1









Figure 12 Category A Minimum binding sites

EMSA analyses of the PscpA and Psic minimum binding site and the Pemm1 half sites. 0.1 nM of each oligonucleotide probed was incubated with 2.5 μ M Mga1-His₆. Nucleotides in bold indicate the minimum binding site. (A) EMSA analysis of the PscpA1 G9C43 34mer versus the PscpA1 MBS 49mer probe. (B) EMSA analysis of the Psic1 G9C43 34mer versus the Psic1 MBS 49mer. (C) EMSA analysis of the Pemm1 3-20 and Pemm1 28-47 half-sites.

binding site established by DNase I footprinting (Figure 5) that contribute to either DNA binding, transcriptional activation, or both (Figure 11A, colored nucleotides). Some nucleotides (C23, T44, and T45) and their complementary antisense bases contribute only to Mga-dependent transcriptional activation (Figure 11A, red nucleotides). Nucleotides G10 and G18 (sense strand) and C10 and T13 (antisense strand) show a contribution to binding by at least one biochemical method yet have only minor effects on transcriptional activation (Figure 11A, green nucleotides). The nucleotides G9, T11, C12, G19, C29, A34, A35, G37, C38, T39, G40, and C43 (sense strand), along with their complementary bases (antisense strand), had effects on both binding and transcriptional activation (Figure 11A, blue nucleotides). Therefore, the most common phenotype reflected in this study showed mutations that both reduced binding and activity.

The nucleotides identified within Pemm1 necessary for both binding and activation are biased toward guanines and cytosines (66.7%) compared to the overall G+C content (37.5%) found within the initial 45-bp binding site. Interestingly, most of the bases that are not required for Mga binding or activation are found as runs of 4 to 6 adenines (sense strand) that could be functioning to orient Mga to the DNA, as spacer regions between the points of direct contact, or introducing curvature [117]. The methylation protection and interference assays (Figure 7) predominately identified guanine residues located within the major groove of the DNA helix as important for Mga

binding. Specifically, direct interactions are suggested to occur in the major groove at G9, G10, G18, G19, G40, and G41 (sense strand) and G12 (antisense strand). The predominant DNA-binding domain of Mga (wHTH-4) is a winged helix-turn-helix domain that would be expected to use its recognition helix to contact nucleotides in the major groove [72,79]. Furthermore, the charged residues within the Mga recognition helix are lysine (positions 5 and 9) and arginine (position 6), which have been shown in other wHTH proteins to form hydrogen bonds primarily with guanines at N7 or O6 in the major groove [79]. This corresponds with our guanine methylation assays, since they target N7 in the major groove. Some minor groove interactions were identified at A11 and A39 on the antisense strand; however, these can result from DNA interactions with the C-terminal β-strand "wing" of the wHTH domain [113,116]. Nucleotides G18 and G19 are subject to hypercleavage by DNase I footprinting upon Mga binding (Fig. 2.1C, Pemm1, asterisks) and may indicate a location of DNA bending. It is possible that methylation of G18 and G19 may actually prevent this flexibility and indirectly lead to the observed reduction in Mga binding and activation. Interestingly, the methylation interference assay performed on PscpA did not show a potential bend, which may suggest that the flexibility of the DNA affects Mga's ability to activate transcription.

Most of the critical nucleotides in Pemm are found clustered at the 5' and 3' ends of the binding site with a few dispersed between the ends (Figure 11A). Combined with the large size of the DNase I-protected region (45 bp), this suggests that Mga might interact with DNA as a dimer despite the lack of any apparent dyad symmetry. Recently, we were able to show that Mga can form dimers in solution and that this self-interaction occurs *in vivo* [73]. Interestingly, although the dimerization of the protein is necessary for transcriptional activation, it does not change the affinity with which Mga interacts with DNA promoter targets. A newly available crystal structure for the *Enterococcus faecalis* Mga-like regulator EF_3013 (Protein Data Bank [PDB] accession no. 3SQN) showed that this ortholog also formed a homodimer in the absence of bound DNA and possessed an amino-terminal wHTH DNA-binding domain in each monomer. Using the PyMol molecular visualization system (www.pymol.org), the wHTH recognition helices in each dimer were estimated to be approximately 95 Å to 100 Å apart (data not shown), corresponding to about 30 nucleotides (3.4 Å x 30 = 102 Å). Although this is slightly smaller than the 35 bp predicted for the minimal Mga binding site (Figure 11A), it is based on an orthologous protein, and it does support the hypothesis that Mga and related regulators might interact with target DNA at two distinct sites within the binding region. Further studies will be necessary to confirm the stoichiometry of Mga molecules in this interaction but initial studies suggest that Mga cannot bind independently to these potential "half sites" in *Pemm1*.

As discussed above, the majority of mutations (24/34) demonstrated both reduced Mga binding *in vitro* and reduced activation *in vivo* (Figure 8, 2.5, and 2.7A). This supports a model where less Mga bound to a promoter leads to less transcriptional activation of that promoter. Even when the mutation led to an increase in Mga binding to Pemm (C38 mutant), the resulting Pemm-luc activity was also increased over that of the wild-type. However, the G9 mutant presented with decreased Mga binding yet showed an increase in Mga-dependent transcriptional activation (Figure 8 and 2.5). It is possible that while Mga has less affinity for this mutation, it may still be positioned to interact with RNA polymerase, and the lower binding affinity may enhance promoter clearance,

leading to an increase in activity. Regardless, this suggests that the exact role of G9 in Mga binding and activation is more complex and will require further investigation.

Interestingly, there does not always appear to be a direct correlation between the amount of DNA bound versus the amount of transcriptional activation. For example, the binding site with the C12A mutation shifted 6.03% and had 11.2% of wild-type RLU, while the binding site with the C23A mutation shifted 59.65% and had 2.62% of wildtype RLU. The location of the mutation could potentially change the orientation of one dimer to another, affecting how Mga interacts with RNAP and influences transcription. In this case, the effect on transcription would be cumulative with the effect on binding. The T44C and T45C mutations both decreased transcription levels *in vivo* without altering Mga binding (Figure 8 and 2.5), which was predicted, as both residues are part of the -35 hexamer recognized by RNA polymerase. Since these nucleotides are also outside the 35bp minimal Mga binding site (Figure 11A), it suggests that they are protected from DNase I digestion but do not contribute to direct protein-DNA contacts. The C23A mutation also showed a decrease in transcription but no effect on binding ability. As with the G9 mutation discussed above, future studies will focus on how much and where Mga binds DNA contributes to transcriptional activation. Combination mutants of the up transcriptional mutations G9A and C38A with a strong down mutation such as C12A or C23A could also be used to dissect how different mutations combine to affect both binding and transcriptional activity and whether one mutation can compensate for another.

The M1T1 Pemm1 binding site was chosen for analysis as a possible paradigm for how Mga binds to DNA at other similar Mga-regulated promoters. To test this possibility, we made directed mutations in the category A binding sites for PscpA and Psic using conserved nucleotides found to be essential for Mga-Pemm1 interactions (Figure 10). Interestingly, the phenotypes varied considerably between PscpA, Psic, and Pemm for both Mga binding in vitro and promoter activation in vivo. A C43A mutation and a C12/43A double mutation had the same effect at each of the three category A promoters, suggesting that Mga may interact at this nucleotide in a conserved manner at each target. However, this was not the case for the other two conserved nucleotides. A C12A mutation resulted in a decrease in binding at all three promoters, but in vivo activity varied considerably (Figure 10). A G40A mutation had the greatest variation between promoters with wild-type binding and reduced activation in PscpA compared to increased binding and activation in Psic. Methylation interference assays performed on the PscpA binding site further demonstrate that Mga interactions with its promoters are only partially conserved. Of the 7 nucleotides identified in PscpA, 3 were unique to this promoter. Interestingly, *PscpA* has an inverted trinucleotide repeat of GGT. This pattern is only partially conserved in *Pemm1*; the repeat is present at the 5' end on the binding site, but the sequence differs at the 3'end.

A true minimum-binding site will contain the entire sequence necessary for DNA binding and have the same shift as wild-type. EMSA analysis found that the Pemm1 G9C43 35mer did contain all sequence necessary for a wild-type shift, but the Psic G9C34 34mer and the PscpA G9C43 34mer did not. The methylation interference assay of PscpA indicated that A8 was important for binding, which is not encompassed by the Pemm minimum site. This nucleotide is also present in Psic. Due to variation in the binding sequence, the PscpA and Psic G9C43 is only 34 bp and including the A8 would

make these sites the same size as the Pemm G9C43 35mer. This further indicates that even within promoters of the same category, Mga interacts with each binding site in a unique manner.

It can be said that all of the conserved Pemm1 nucleotides did have some importance for Mga interactions. However, these results show that Pemm1 serves only as a general model for identifying important Mga contacts in other category A promoters. As Mga appears to interact differently with each of its promoters, detailed analysis of these interactions would need to be determined for each individual promoter.

Chapter 4

Interaction of Mga with RNA Polymerase

Introduction

Bacterial transcription factors that bind DNA commonly enhance transcription by directly stabilizing or recruiting RNA polymerase to the promoter by protein-protein interactions. Most of these can be simply categorized as Class I or Class II transcription factors, although other interactions may occur. Class I proteins interaction with the α -CTD (C terminal domain); the classic example is CRP, cyclic AMP receptor protein, at the *lac* promoter [95]. Class II transcription factors stabilize interactions through protein-protein interactions with domain 4 of σ factor, and includes the transcription factors PhoB and AraC [97]. These factors may act independently or in concert, and some factors do not interact with the holoenzyme itself.

The Category A Mga binding site is centered at -54 from the start of transcription and overlapping the -35 hexamer [78], which suggests that Mga is positioned to interact directly with RNA polymerase to activate transcription. If Mga acts as a class I transcription factor, the α -CTD will be necessary to stabilize its binding at these promoter and obtain Mga-dependent transcriptional activation[96]. Alternatively, Mga may function as a class II transcription factor, and domain 4 of σ factor would be necessary for the same result. The following studies present preliminary evidence that Mga does not interact solely with either the α -CTD or domain 4 of σ factor, which suggests that at the Category A promoters, Mga may interact with jointly with the α -CTD and σ domain4, or with a different subunit of the holoenzyme.

Results

Bacterial 2 Hybrid Assay for Protein-Protein Interactions

In order to study protein-protein interactions *in vivo*, a bacterial two-hybrid system was used. In this system the two catalytic subunits of the *Bordetella pertussis* adenylate cyclase, T18 and T25, are fused to the proteins of interest [118]. These plasmids are then co-transformed into an *E.coli* strain lacking adenylate cyclase (*cya*). If the T18 and T25 are brought into close contact through protein-protein interactions, cAMP is made, which activates CRP, and thus the *lac* and *mal* operons. *E. coli* that can now use lactose or maltose can be identified by a color change of white to blue or from white to pink.

A comparison of the $\Delta cya \ E. \ coli$ strains DHM1 and BTH101 on LB-X-gal-IPTG and MacConkey Maltose plates showed that the BTH101 strain on MacConkey Maltose-IPTG gave the most consistent phenotype. On the MacConkey Maltose plates, positive colonies were characterized by a deep magenta color, and the media remained red. Negative colonies were clear or yellow, and the surrounding media turned a yellowish color due to a pH increase that accompanies the utilization of peptones for energy. To assay for protein-protein interactions, equal amounts of the plasmids pT18N-link/pT25Nlink, pT18N-Mga/pT25N-Mga, pT18N-his₆- α /pT25N-Mga and pT18N-his₆- σ /pT25N-Mga were transformed into BTH101, plated on MacConkey Maltose-IPTG to obtain countable colonies and placed at 30°C. Colonies were considered positive for proteinprotein interactions if they turned magenta while the negative controls remained yellow, over 3-5 days. Mga-Mga colonies displayed a strong magenta color within 24 hours of plating, as



Figure 13 Bacterial 2-Hybrid Assays

(A) pT18N-link/pT25N-link, pT18N-Mga/ pT25N-Mga, pT15N-his₆- α /pT25N-Mga and pT18N-His₆- σ /pT25N-Mga in the strain BTH101 on MacConkey Maltose media grown at 30°C for ~ 4 days. Negative colonies are pale pink to yellow on a yellow background while positive colonies appear as magenta on a re background. (B) pT25N-Mga/pT18N-Mga, pT25N-link/pT18C-link, pT18N- α /pT25N-Mga in the strain DHM1 plated on A+B minimal media at 30 °C. (C) Western blot showing the full-length Mga-T18 an Mga-25 protein expressed in BTH101 at ~52 hours growth in LB at 30°C, with the Mga1-His₆ protein for a size comparison. (D) Expression of pT18N-His₆- α and pT18N-His₆- α grown in ZYP-5052 for ~52 hours at 30°C. 1, 2 and 3 are the soluble fraction of T18-His₆- α , T18-His₆- α , T18-His₆- σ and Mga1-His₆.

expected as Mga is known to dimerize (Figure 13A) [73]. In this assay the Mga- α and Mga- σ colonies turned yellow, or were negative for protein-protein interactions.

While initial studies found a weak positive interaction between Mga and α when transformed into DHM1, grown to OD₆₀₀ of 1.6 in LB at 37°C, spotted on A+B minimal media and placed at 30°C overnight, this result could not be replicated (Figure 13B). The assay was also performed after swapping the location of the tag, but these results were also negative. The δ subunit was tested for interactions, but remained again the result was negative.

Western blots were performed to determine if full-length, soluble proteins were expressed in the two-hybrid assay. LB-IPTG-X-gal was inoculated with pT18N-link/pT25N-link or pT18N-Mga/pT25N-Mga, and grown at 30°C. Samples were take every ~12 hours for ~52 hours. When probed with α -Mga1 antibody, a doublet corresponding to Mga-T18 and Mga-T25 was detected faintly at ~24 hours and showed an intense band at ~52 hours (Figure 13C). Antibodies against the T18 and T25 domains of adenylate cyclase were tested but these antibodies had a strong cross-reaction in DHM1, BTH101 and C41 *E. coli* backgrounds. pT18N-His₆- α and His₆- σ were then constructed. As the α -His antibody also had cross reaction to BTH101, pT18N-His₆- α and pT18N-His₆- σ were transformed into C41[DE3] and grown in ZYP-5052 at 30°C and assessed for protein production and solubility. Full-length proteins were detected in the whole cell lysate, but only His₆- α was detected in the soluble fraction (Figure 13D). While the α subunit could be available to interact with Mga during the assay, the negative result for Mga- σ factor was due to an artifact of the assay, and was inconclusive.

Creation of strains for *in vivo* protein-protein interaction studies

To study protein-protein interactions between Mga and σ factor *in vivo* in GAS, a replicating plasmid expressing a N terminal His₆- σ or a His₆- σ - Δ 4 under the control of *PrpsL* (pKSM284 and pKSM285) was transformed into the M4 GA40634 GAS strain. Each strain was grown until mid-logarithmic phase and the lysate was passed over a NiNTA agarose column to verify that each protein was expressed in GAS (Figure 14A).

To study the interaction between Mga and α , the His₆- α and His₆- α - Δ CTD were also cloned into a replicating plasmid under P*rpsL*. Transformations of >250 µg of plasmid failed to produce colonies. The plasmid pMSP3535-H3, which contains a nisin inducible promoter was then used to determine if controlling the expression of the protein would overcome the problem of transformation. However, this plasmid was also untransformable.

In order to overcome this limitation the suicide plasmid pCIV2, which is kanamycin resistant but cannot replicate in GAS, was used. ~1 kb of identical upstream DNA was PCR SOEed to His₆- α - Δ CTD under the expression of the artificial promoter *Pami*, which created the plasmid pKSM281. After transformation, homologous recombination allows for a strain with either a His₆- α and α - Δ CTD or a His₆- α - Δ CTD and the wild-type α . This strategy was used to maintain a full-length copy of α in the genome. The presence of the plasmid and the 5' junction with gDNA was detected by colony PCR. Due to cross reaction with the α -His antibody, Western blotting was inconclusive. To determine if the N-terminal His tag was an available target and which variant of α was his tagged, a GA40634.pKSM281 strain was grown to mid-logarithmic phase, then purified over a NiNTA column. Bands corresponding to the β and β ' subunit



Figure 14 Creation of Mutant RNA Polymerases

(A) Coomassie gel depicting His₆- σ purified from GAS 1. Pellet 2. Eluent. 3. Wash 1. 4. Wash 2. 5. Fractions or His₆- σ - Δ 4 6. Pellet 7. Eluent 8. Wash 1 9. Wash 2 and 10. Fractions. (B) Western blot for RNAP purified from 1. GA40634.pKSM295 (α -His₆) or 2. GA40634.pKSM295 (α - Δ CTD-His₆). *In vitro* transcription using the Pemm 232 template of the RNAPs purified from GA40634.pKSM295 and GA40634.pKSM294. (C) Coomassie blue staining of RNAP containing 1. α -His₆, or 2. α - Δ CTD-His₆ after denaturing and refolding with a >20 fold molar excess of the His tagged subunits.

were detected in the lysate by Coomassie staining, but were lost in the eluted fraction,

suggesting that the His-tag was buried within the core (Data not shown).

An accessible C-terminal α -His₆ and α - Δ CTD-His₆ were then cloned into pCIV2

under the control of Pami and transformed into M4 GA40634, creating the strains

GA40634.pKSM295 and GA40634.pKSM294. Colony PCR detected the plasmid and the 5' junction. Active RNAP was successfully purified by over NiNTA agarose from each (Figure 14B) and His-tagged proteins of ~35 and 27 kDa could be detected by Wester blotting.

Creation of Mutant RNAP for in vitro transcription

Mutant RNAPs were created to determine if Mga interacts with domain 4 of σ or the CTD of α . Core RNAP were purified from the strain JRS4-PolHis [98] while each His-tagged α and σ were purified from *E. coli*. Before each assay, the core was incubated with a σ factor. In order to integrate the α constructs, core RNAP was denatured with 6 M GuaHCl, then spiked with a ~20 fold molar excess of either His₆- α or His₆- α - Δ CTD, then these new subunits were used as the nucleus of core formation. Excess α was removed by ultrafiltration and the polymerases were assessed by Coomassie staining and Western blot (Figure 14C).

In vitro Co-affinity Purification

In vitro co-affinity purification assays were performed to study protein-protein interactions with an individual subunits or the intact holoenzyme, either in solution, or while bound to the promoter. 10 μ L of Mga4-CBP was incubated with 10 μ L of 20 μ M Mga1-His₆, His₆- α , His₆- α - Δ CTD, His₆- σ or His₆- σ - Δ 4, and purified with NiNTA agarose. The eluent, wash and purified fractions were run for Western blotting and then probed with both α -His and α -CBP. The His-tagged proteins were present in the initial and purified fractions. Mga4-CBP was found in the initial fraction of all samples, but only in the purified fraction with Mga1-His₆ (Figure 15A).



Figure 15 In vitro Co-affinity Purification of Mga with RNAP

(A) Western blot probing for Mga4-CBP co-purified with Mga1-His₆ 1. Initial Fraction 2. Purified Fraction, with His₆- α 3. Initial Fraction 4. Purified Fraction, with His₆- α - Δ CTD 5. Initial Fraction, 6. Purified Fraction. with His₆- σ 7. Final Fraction 8. Purified Fraction, with His₆- σ - Δ 4 9 Initial Fraction, 10 Purified Fraction. (B) Western blot probing for Mga4-CBP co-purified with 1. Mga1-His₆, and 2. RNAP wild-type holoenzyme in solution. (C) Western blot probing for Mga4-CBP co-purified with 1. Mga1-His₆ bound to Pemm 232 2. RNAP bound to Pemm 232 and 3. RNAP bound to MBS +10 PrpsL. D. Western blot probing for Mga4-CBP co-purified with 1. Mga1-His₆, 2. RNAP wild-type holoenzyme 3. RNAP with His₆- σ - Δ 4 4. RNAP with His₆- α 5. RNAP with His₆- α - Δ CTD 6. His-MBP and 7. with NiNTA agarose solely.

Mga4-CBP was then incubated with the holoenzyme either in solution or in the presence of a Mga binding site. When incubated in solution, Mga4-CBP co-purified with the holoenzyme (Figure 15B). Mga4-CBP was detected when incubated with the holoenzyme and either the Pemm 232 or the MBS +10 PrpsL 1201 template, indicating that it can co-purify when with a MBS (Figure 15C).

Mga4-CBP was then incubated in solution with the wild-type RNAP- σ , RNAP-His₆- σ - Δ 4, RNAP-His₆- α , RNAP-His₆- α - Δ CTD, and Mga1-His₆. Mga4-CBP was also incubated with His-MBP and without any His-tagged protein to serve as controls for non-specific interactions. Mga4-CBP was detected in all starting fractions. Mga4-CBP co-purified with Mga and each holoenzyme, but no Mga4-CBP was detected co-purifying with His-MBP or through non-specific interactions with the NiNTA agarose (Figure 1D).

In vitro Transcription of Mutant RNAP

In vitro transcription assays were performed to determine if the deletion mutants of α or σ resulted in a loss of Mga-dependent transcriptional activation. The P*rpsL* +30 1201 PCR product and the P*emm* 232 PCR product served as the control and Mgadependent promoter templates, respectively. When wild-type holoenzyme was incubated with P*rpsL*, a band of ~ 257 bp was detected (Figure 16A). The addition of 1.25 μ M Mga1-His₆ had no effect on this reaction. Wild-type holoenzyme incubated with the P*emm* 232 transcript produced a band of ~232 bp, showing basal levels of transcription. When the P*emm* 232 template was incubated 1.25 μ M Mga1-His₆, a band of ~232 bp had a strong increase in intensity compared to the basal level of transcription of the P*emm* promoter in the absence of Mga.

To determine if Mga interacts as a Class II transcription factor, RNAP core was incubated with either His₆- σ or His₆- σ - Δ 4 to generate holoenzymes. Three times as much His₆- σ - Δ 4 than His₆- σ needed to be added to core RNAP to activate transcription and overall this holoenzyme was much less efficient than the wild-type. The buffer for this



Figure 16 In vitro Transcription with mutant RNA polymerases

(A) In vitro transcription with 1.25 μ M Mga1-His₆ on the PrpsL +30 1201 or the Pemm 232 templates using wild-type holoenzyme. (B) Transcription assay using 1.25 μ M Mga1-His₆ on the PrpsL +30 1201 or Pemm 232 template using wild-type core and either His₆- σ or His₆- σ - Δ 4. (C) Transcription assay using 1.25 or 2.5 μ M Mga1-His₆ on the PrpsL +30 1201 or Pemm 232 template with either the refolded RNAP His₆- α or the RNAP His₆- α - Δ CTD with wild-type σ factor.

reaction was also adjusted to decrease the concentration of HEPES from 50 to 10 mM. These conditions were then used for both His₆- σ and His₆- σ - Δ 4 holoenzymes. RNAP-His₆- σ had no Mga-dependent transcription on the P*rpsL* +30 1201 template, but showed a strong increase in transcript when Mga1-His₆ was added to the P*emm* 232 template. The RNAP-His₆- σ - Δ 4 holoenzyme also had an increase in of the 232 bp transcript when Mga1-His₆ was added to the P*emm* 232 template, but no Mga-dependent transcription was observed on the P*rpsL* +30 1201 template (Figure 16B). When *in vitro* transcription was performed using the RNAP-His₆- α and RNAP-His₆- α - Δ CTD, no transcript was detected from the P*rpsL* +30 1201 templates. However, when incubated with P*emm* 232, each transcript showed an increase in the intensity upon the addition of Mga1-His₆ over basal levels of P*emm* transcription (Figure 16C).

Discussion

These studies provide preliminary evidence that Mga does not activate transcription by functioning solely as a Class I or Class II transcription factor. The bacterial two-hybrid system was unable to detect protein-protein interactions between Mga and the α subunit. However RNAP is a 3-dimensional, multisubunit protein that interacts with DNA, and therefore studying the Mga- α interaction outside of this context may miss these interactions. The protein may also not be properly folded. The bacterial two-hybrid assay also was unable to detect an interaction with σ factor. While the T18-His₆- σ protein was produced, it does not appear to be in the soluble fraction. Therefore protein-protein interactions may be missed if *E. coli* places this protein in inclusion bodies where it cannot interact with its binding partner. Overall the two-hybrid system is an insufficient tool for studying interactions of these protein complexes.

Mga was able to activate transcription from Pemm when domain 4 of σ factor or the CTD of α was removed, indicating that these domains are not the sole point of interaction for Mga to activate transcription. However, Mga does appear to co-purify with the holoenzyme *in vitro*, suggesting that the protein-protein contacts are present. Interestingly, these interactions action can be detected in solution, in the absence of DNA, which may suggest that Mga recruits the polymerase to the promoter. Mga is suspected to bind to DNA as a dimer; it is possible that one Mga monomer contacts the α -CTD and the other Mga monomer contacts domain 4, and that either of these proteinprotein contacts is sufficient to activate transcription *in vitro*. To determine if Mga simultaneously interacts with these domains, *in vitro* transcription and co-affinity purification with the RNAP double mutant and Δ 139-Mga will be performed. The RNAP double mutant should have no Mga-dependent transcription or should not co-purify with the Mga4-CBP protein if Mga contacts both domains.

The amino acids involved in these contacts would be identified by first narrowing the region of interaction in each domain, combined with alanine scanning mutagenesis. Amino acids will also be targeted based on known interactions with other transcription factors. If Mga makes protein-protein contacts elsewhere in the holoenzyme, identifying the amino acid contact points will be more difficult. Directed mutations will be made based on other known interactions. These mutations will be assessed for their ability to activate transcription and co-purify with Mga *in vitro*. The His₆- σ and His₆- σ - Δ 4 proteins will be purified from GAS and will be assessed for activity by *in vitro* transcription. Coaffinity purification *in vivo* will then be performed to confirm the biological relevance of the *in vitro* interactions.

Chapter 5

Interaction of Mga with other Promoters and Regulatory Elements

Introduction

This studies discusses preliminary work done to better understand how Mga functions as a whole within GAS. Studies have so far focused on identifying the Mga binding sites [76–78,114], identifying the key binding domains [79,119], more recently studying how the domains of the protein contribute to its regulation [73], and how Mga interacts with just one of its binding sites [120]. These studies look at various aspects of Mga binding, multimerization and activation in isolation, but ultimately the goal is to fit this work, along with previous studies into a broad understanding of Mga's function both at the promoter and cell-wide.

One aspect of these studies is to better understand the role of each domain within the protein. Mga contains two DNA binding domains, HTH-3 and wHTH-4. Directed mutations of each of these domains observed that the wHTH-4 is the essential DNAbinding domain and that HTH-3 plays a role in *Pmga* binding [79], but the role of HTH-3 overall is not known. The EIIB^{GAT} domain at the C terminus is responsible for Mga dimerization [73]. Though the Δ 139Mga EIIB truncation binds DNA with the same affinity as wild-type, it does not activate transcription *in vivo*. Mga contains two PRD domains and the histidines H204/H270 of PRD1 are phosphorylated *in vitro* by the PTS (Hondorp, et al, in review). While PTS phosphorylation *in vitro* and decrease in expression of Mga-regulated genes had been observed *in vivo* with phosphomimetic mutants, this has not been directly linked.

When the known Mga-binding sites from all three categories of Mga-regulated promoters (*Pemm6*, *PscpA*, *PsclA*, *Pmga1*, and *Pmga2*, *Pemm1*, *PscpA*, and *Psic*) [76,77] were aligned using ClustalW, only 13.4% sequence identity was observed [120]. However after dissecting the *Pemm1* binding site, it appears that Mga interacts with each binding site in a distinct manner.

Previous microarray studies found that the Mga regulon is composed of ~10% of the GAS genome. Interestingly, as Mga had been previously known as only a transcriptional activator, in M1 SF370 103 genes and in M4 GA40634 118 genes were repressed. Initial studies scanned the mannose (*ptsA-D*) operon, glucose (*ptsG*), maltose (*malE-G*) and iron uptake (*siuADBG*) for the consensus Mga binding site, but none were identified [72]. However the EMSA analysis found no binding to any of these promoters, which suggests that, the Mga-regulation occurs indirectly. The Mga consensus sequence is weak, a consensus of Pemm6 and PscpA6 did not identify the Mga binding site in Pmga6 [76] indicating that Mga binding sites may easily be overlooked. Initial ChAP, <u>chromosome affinity purification</u>, studies were performed to better understand the full binding profile for Mga, and how it controls its regulon.

Results

Dimerization of Mga4-His₆ and Δ139Mga4-His₆ in solution

Previous gel filtration experiments found that Mga4-His₆ forms oligomers in solution with increasing amounts of NaCl, while the Δ 139Mga4-His₆ protein remains monomeric [73]. To verify this oligomerization, sedimentation equilibrium by analytical

ultracentrifugation (AUC) experiments were performed on Mga4-His₆ and Δ 139Mga4-His₆ in 50 mM HEPES/Citrate pH 7.5 with of 100 mM NaCl. Mga4-His₆ was prepared at 7.5, 20 and 30 μ M and centrifuged at 14, 16, 18, 20 and 22 Krpm (Figure 17A). Analysis of the data indicates an average molecular weight of 89.9 kDa, (confidence interval 83.5-96.3 kDa), significantly larger than the value of 63.2 kDa predicted. When fit to a monomer-dimer model, the equilibrium dissociation constant for dimerization (K_{dim}) was found to be 9.41 μ M (confidence interval 5.99-14.5 μ M)[73]. Analysis of the data using



Figure 17 Dimerization of Mga4-His₆ and Δ139Mga4-His₆

Sedimentation equilibrium of Mga4-His₆ and Δ 139Mga4-His₆ in 100 mM NaCl, 50 mM HEPES/Citrate, pH 7.5 [74]. (A) 7.5 (circle) 20 (square) and 30 (triangle) μ M Mga4-His₆ spun at 16 Krpm. Fifteen data sets were fit to a monomer-dimer model (solid lines) resulting in the residuals depicted (B). (C) 7.5 μ M of Δ 139Mga4-His₆ centrifuged at 18 (square) 20 (inverted triangle) and 22 (circle) Krpm. Six data sets were fit to a model for a single homogenous species (solid lines) resulting in the residuals depicted (D).
monomer-trimer or monomer-tetramer models indicated no improvement in the fit based on the magnitude of the square root of the variance of the fit and the residuals of the fit (data not shown). Δ 139Mga4-His₆ was prepared at 7.5 and 30 µM and centrifuged at 18, 20 and 22 Krpm (Figure 17C). For the Δ 139Mga4-His₆ protein the best fit of the data indicated a monomeric species in the presence of 100 mM NaCl with a molecular weight of 50.7 kDa, which matches the predicted weight of 47.2 kDa [73]. Interestingly, the AUC experiments performed with Mga4-His₆ in the absence of 100 mNaCl indicated a K_{dim} of 6.13 µM, (confidence intervals 3.48-10.7 µM) presence of 100 mM NaCl (data not shown), suggesting that in this system salt did not have a significant effect.

PTS Phosphorylation of Mga leads to inactivation in vitro

Previously we found that Mga was phosphorylated *in vitro* via the PTS, and *in vivo* that the Mga phosphomimetic mutant has a decrease in the inactivation of Mgaregulated genes (Hondorp, in review). In order to directly link phosphorylation of the protein to the downregulation of its activity, first the PTS system was reconstituted *in vitro* and used to phosphorylate Mga. As expected, when EI, Hpr and Mga were incubated in the presence of PEP, a band that corresponded to P~Mga was detected (Figure 18A).

To link this phosphorylation to down-regulation of Mga-dependent transcription, the phosphorylation reaction was performed with template DNA, but in the presence or absence of PEP. Then the *in vitro* transcription was performed as described previously. In the absence of PEP, a strong increase in *emm* transcript was observed when Mga was incubated with P*emm* compared to the Mga minus lane, while no difference was seen in the *rpsL* transcript levels. When PEP was added to the reaction, the *rpsL* transcript again showed no difference in the presence or absence of Mga in the reaction. However, at the Pemm promoter, in the presence of PEP and the components of the PTS system, no Mgadependent transcription was observed (Figure 18B). This was observed for both Mga4-His₆ and Mga1 His₆.



Figure 18 Effect of *in vitro* **phosphorylation of Mga on transcription** (A) The reconstitution of the PTS phosphorelay *in vitro* (Hondorp, 2012, in review). In the presence of PEP, EI phosphorylates Hpr, which passes the phosphate to the PRDs of Mga. (B) *In vitro* transcription assay performed with the phosphorylated Mga1-His₆ leads to the downregulation of transcription.

Purification of Mga by TAP tagging

To enhance the purity of Mga for x-ray crystallography, a TAP, tandem affinity purification, tagged protein was created. Previous work found that Mga from an M4 GAS strain gave better yield during protein purification than the Mga from a M1 GAS strain, and so the M4 Mga (Mga4) protein was used [73]. Mga4, was first cloned into

pCAL-C to introduce a C-terminal, thrombine cleavable CBP, <u>calmodulin binding</u> protein, tag. This Mga4-CBP was then cloned into pET21a to add a C-terminal 6x His tag (Figure 19). Mga1, Δ 29Mga4, which has a size difference but no change in activity, and Δ 139Mga4 CBP-His₆, the dimerization mutant, proteins were also created. The wildtype Mga4-CBP-His₆ was then grown in C41[DE3] in ZYP-5052 for ~ 60 hours as previously described [73]. The protein was purified first over the calmodulin column, followed by NiNTA agarose, as well as the reverse (Figure 21B). Between the calmodulin and NiNTA columns, the protein was initially dialyzed overnight against 4 L NiNTA lysis buffer. At this point Mga remained bound to NiNTA agarose.



Figure 19 Schematic of TAP tagged Mga

(A) Full-length Mga with both a CBP and His6 tag at the C terminal end of the protein for tandem affinity purification. The red arrow indicates the thrombin cleavage cite. (B) Red lines indicate the location of the $\Delta 29$ and $\Delta 139$ truncations. $\Delta 29$ removes the disordered region at the C-terminus or the protein. $\Delta 139$ removes the EIIB dimerization domain.

Mga4-CBP-His₆ was then dialyzed against 1 L NiNTA lysis buffer, with four buffer exchanges in order to remove the EGTA from the CaCl₂ Elution buffer. This allowed Mga to be eluted from the NiNTA column. When passed over the NiNTA column, the affinity of Mga4-CBP-His₆ for the NiNTA agarose was reduced compared to Mga4-His₆, all protein eluted into 70 mM imidazole wash, as opposed to the 250 mM imidazole elution buffer. Proteins were dialyzed into 50 mM HEPES/Citrate, pH 7.5, and concentrated to ~500 μ L. For each direction of purification, multiple bands were detected along with the expected 65 kDa band, so that Mga4-CBP-His₆ was approximately half the protein present (Figure 21B).



Figure 20 Schematic of HTH mutations

(A) Mga1-HTH3-His6 contains point mutations within the recognition helix of HTH-3 in order to study the binding ability of wHTH-4. (B) Mga1-HTH4-His6 contains point mutations within the recognition helix of wHTH-4 on order to study the binding ability of HTH-3. (C) Mga1-HTH34-His6 has a mutation binding domain and does not bind to DNA.

Purification of Mga1-HTH4-His6

To study the contribution of HTH-3 and wHTH-4, the essential binding domain, to DNA-protein interactions mutant proteins were created for expression in *E. coli*. The Mga1-HTH3-His₆ protein contains a mutation in the recognition helix of HTH3, Mga1-HTH4-His₆ contains a mutation in the recognition helix of HTH4 and the Mga1-HTH34-His₆ contains both mutations (Figure 20). Expression of each protein was monitored across growth in ZYP-5052 for ~56 hours at 37°C. Western blots of the soluble fraction showed that Mga1-HTH4-His₆ and Mga1-HTH34-His₆ were expressed as the wild-type protein, but Mga1-HTH3-His₆ was insoluble, even when grown at RT (Figure 21A). The Mga1-HTH4-His₆ protein was subsequently purified in the same manner as Mga1-His₆.



Figure 21 Purification of Mga1-HTH4-His₆ and TAP Tagged Mga

(A) Western blot probing with α -His for Mga1-HTH4-His₆ in the soluble fraction across growth found that the protein expressed similarly to wild-type. (B) Coomassie gel of the final purified and concentrated Mga4-CBP-His₆ after purification from the CBP column to the NiNTA column, or from NiNTA to the CBP column shows the predicted 65 KDa band, as well as several other bands of near equal intensity.

Category B Binding Sites

In order to study Mga interactions at a category B binding site, luciferase assays were performed to characterize the transcriptional activity of PsclA. The M1 PsclA binding site was cloned to drive luciferase expression on a plasmid and transformed into MGAS5005. Samples of the PsclA-luc and promoterless *luc* plasmids were taken in



Figure 22 DNA-binding and Transcriptional Activation of Category B Promoters

(A) Luciferase assay of PsclA-luc shows low levels of activity across exponential growth in the strain MGAS5005 The dashed line represents growth, the blue line represents luciferase activity. (B) The PsclA promoter. The predicted MBS is underlined in dark blue [78], the actual MBS is extended by the light blue nucleotides. The -35, -10 and +1 transcription start are highlighted in bold. (C) DNaseI footprint on the sense strand of PsclA protects the nucleotides from -201 to - 154 relative to the start of transcription. (D). In vitro transcription assay for Mga-dependent transcription when the Pemm MBS is placed either 10 or 15 bp upstream of the PrpsL -35 hexamer. Mga-dependent transcription is only observed at the wild-type Pemm 232 template.

triplicate every ~15 Klett over exponential growth. *PsclA-luc* showed low levels of expression across growth, ~ $1-2 \times 10^2$ relative luciferase units (RLU) (Figure 22A).

The PsclA MBS site had been determined by sequence alignments and then confirmed by EMSA analysis and *in vitro* transcription but was not directly footprinted [78]. The PsclA site was predicted to be 44 bp and encompass the nucleotides -153 to - 197 relative to the +1 transcription start site (Figure 22B). To determine the PsclA binding site DNase I footprints were performed. In this assay a footprint of 59 bp was detected that protected the region from nucleotides -201 to -154 (Figure 22C).

Both Category B and C promoters activate transcription from a distal binding site. In order to understand the mechanism of activation at a distance an *in vitro* template was constructed were the Pemm MBS was placed either 10 or 15 bp upstream from the PrpsL -35 hexamer to create the templates MBS +10 PrpsL 1201 and MBS +15 PrpsL 1201. The Pemm MBS was used as it is the produces the strongest Mga-dependent transcriptional activation, and because the exact binding site has been defined, while PsclA has very low levels of activity and where Mga binds to DNA is not as clear. In vitro transcription assays performed with each of these templates did not have an increase in PrpsL transcript levels upon the addition of Mga1-His₆ to the reaction (Figure 22D).

Category C Binding Sites

EMSA analysis was performed to determine if Mga1-His₆ interacted with Pmga in the same manner as MBP-Mga6, which is the M6 strain Mga protein originally used for DNA-binding studies [76]. Increasing amounts of each protein was incubated with ~2.5 ng of the Pmga1₂₃₁₅ probe, which contains both Pmga MBSs, as previously



Figure 23 EMSA comparing Mga1-His₆ to MBP-Mga6 at Pmga

~2.5 ng of the $Pmga_{2315}$ probe was incubated with 2, 3 and 3 μ M Mga1-His₆ or 8.3, 10.45 and 16.6 μ g/ μ L of MBP-Mga6. Two distinct bands were present when Pmga was incubated with Mga1-His₆ while only 1 band was observed with MBP-Mga6.

described. While MBP-Mga6 shifted a single band, at each concentration, the Mga1-His₆ protein shifted the probe as a doublet (Figure 23).

Comparison of DRACALA to EMSA and Filter-binding

DRACALA, <u>differential radial capillary action of ligand assay</u>, is a method for assessing protein-DNA binding in which bound ligand remains stuck on a nitrocellulose membrane while unbound ligand can move away by capillary action [111]. Densitometry can then be used to measure free versus unbound ligand, and subsequently obtain K_d values. DRACALA was performed to compare the K_d calculated by this method to the previously published K_d that was determined for Mga by filter-binding [73]. Mga4-His₆ was incubated with 0.1 nM P*arp* MBS 49mer and Mga1-His₆ was incubated with 0.1 nM of P*emm1* MBS 49mer. The binding reaction was performed as in the EMSA analyses, using 0.01, 0.1, 0.5, 1, 5, 10 and 20 μ M of either Mga-His₆ protein. 5 μ L of each reaction was spotted in triplicate on nitrocellulose, exposed to a phosphoimager cassette and then



Figure 24 Mga-DNA binding by DRACALA

(A) DRACALA of Mga4-His₆ with the Parp MBS 49mer calculated a K_d of 286 nM. (B) DRACALA of Mga1-His₆ with the Pemm MBS 49mer calculated a K_d of 396 nM. DRACALA values are ~10 fold greater than those obtained by filter-binding. (C) EMSA comparing the DNA binding ability of the HTH-3 to wild-type. 0.1 nM Pemm1 MBS 49mer was incubated with 2.5 and 5 μ M of Mga1-His₆ or 5 μ M of Mga1-HTH4-His₆. (D) DRACALA of Mga1-HTH4-His₆ protein. 0.01, 0.1, 0.5, 1, 5, and 10 μ M Mga1-HTH4-His₆ was incubated with either 0.1 nM of the Pemm1 MBS 49mer or the Pemm1 Random 49mer. The Mga1-HTH4-His₆ protein demonstrates DNA binding by DRACALA but not by EMSA.

densitometry was performed to determine the bound versus free probe. The K_d for Mga4-His₆ binding to P*arp* was 286 nM, while the previously determined K_d was ~30-50 nM (Figure 24A). The K_d for Mga1-His₆ binding to P*emm* was 396 nM while previously a Kd of ~50-65 nM was determined (Figure 24B). Each measurement by DRACALA was ~10 fold greater than previously found.

To study the contribution of the HTH-3 to DNA binding the Mga1-HTH4-His₆ protein was tested for DNA binding activity by EMSA and DRACALA. For EMSA, 0.1 nM of the Pemm1 MBS 49mer was incubated with 2.5 and 5 μ M of Mga1-His₆ and 5 μ M of Mga1-HTH4-His₆ (Figure 24C). For DRACALA, 0.01, 0.1, 0.5, 1, 5 and 10 μ M Mga1-HTH4-His₆ was incubated as for the EMSA with either 0.1 nM the Pemm1 MBS 49mer or the Pemm1 Random 49mer. As described previously, the protein with only HTH-3 was unable to bind DNA in the EMSA [121], but did show some binding activity in the DRACALA assay (Figure 24D).

Validation of the Chromosome Affinity Purification

To identify the genome wide binding profile of Mga, ChAP assays were performed. The GAS strains KSM547 (pLZ12-Spc) (*mga-/mga-*) and KSM547 (pKSM808) (*mga-/mga+*) were grown to mid-logarithmic phase (Klett 75-80). Following crosslinking with 1% formaldehyde, cells were lysed. The DNA was sheared by both a sonication using the Covaris system and then the Mga was purified over NiNTA agarose. Crosslinks were reversed overnight and the DNA was purified. The affinity purification was assessed by collecting samples after cell lysis, and after the protein was eluted from the NiNTA agarose. Western blots for these samples were probed with a α -his antibody. A His-tagged protein of ~62 kDa, corresponding to Mga, was detected in the whole cell lysis and final elution of the strain containing pKSM808 (Figure 25A). No proteins were detected in the *mga*- strains.

The DNA was analyzed by qRT-PCR for enrichment of Mga binding sites in the Mga + strain over the Mga- strain. *gyrA* was used as an internal control in the reaction. Primers for Parp and Pmrp, two directly Mga-regulated genes were chosen as a positive control. On average of 3 replicates, Parp was enriched 3.32 fold +/- 0.19, and Pmrp was enriched 7.87 +/- 0.97 (Figure 25B). PrpsL, a non-Mga regulated gene, and PmalR, a Mga-regulated gene that does not bind to Mga, were used to determine if promoter DNA was being enriched over genomic DNA. Neither promoter was significantly enriched. As the purified DNA was successfully enriched for MBSs, it was sent for library formation and sequencing.

DNA was first submitted for quality analysis by Bioanalyzer and was found to be ~40 bp in size (Figure 25C), which is insufficient to separate unused linkers during the formation of the sequencing library. gDNA was extracted from samples directly before crosslinking, after crosslinking and after overnight incubation at 65°C and assessed on a 1% agarose gel. The gDNA was degraded during the crosslinking step, leading to overshearing of the DNA fragments for library preparation. Due to this degradation, sequencing libraries could not be generated from the enriched DNA.

Discussion

Prelimary studies were performed to study further interactions of Mga at the promoter, from the view of the DNA and the Mga protein. Dimerization is a necessary attribute of Mga's role as a transcriptional activator. Sedimentation equilibrium was performed on the Mga4-His₆ and the Δ 139Mga4-His₆ to determine the equilibrium



Figure 25 Validation of ChAP-Seq DNA

(A) Western blot for the presence of Mga after cell lysis (S) and after purification by NiNTA agarose (AP) detects a band in the Mga + strain but not the Mga - strain. (B) qPCR data showing a significant enrichment of DNA containing the MBS at Parp and Pmrp over the Mga - strain relative to gyrA. (C) High Sensitivity DNA Assay found that the DNA fragments in ChAP sample DNA are ~40 bp in size.

dimerization coefficient of each and assess the effect of salt concentration on the dimerization. Interestingly, while the previous gel filtration experiments found that salt concentration effected the formation of dimers, this effect was not seen by AUC. Future studies will be needed to fully understand the mechanism of dimerization. These experiments also set up for future sedimentation equilibrium experiments to determine if Mga binds DNA as a dimer.

The *in vitro* phosphorylation-transcription assay demonstrates the first direct link between PTS phosphorylation of Mga and the subsequent inhibition of Mga-dependent gene regulation, supporting the hypothesis that Mga down-regulates its genes in response to the carbon status of the cell through the PTS. Further assays using the Mga H204A/H270A protein will be performed to demonstrate that this effect is specific to the phosphorylated histidines of Mga's PRDs. This Mga A/A protein should be insensitive to phosphorylation. Ideally this phosphorylation would also be detected within a GAS cell. Interestingly, while only a small portion of Mga appears to phosphorylated *in vitro* by the PTS system, Mga-dependent transcription was completely abrogated. This suggests that the bulk of the protein may be misfolded or aggregated, and only a fraction of Mga is actually active.

A Mga-CBP-His₆ protein was created in order to enhance the purity of the protein for X-ray crystallography by tandem affinity purification. Initial purifications found that Mga was not the predominated band in in the final fraction when purified in either direction. Much of the protein also appears to be lost during purification. The increased purity of the Mga-His₆ protein is partly due to increased washes combined with increasing amounts of imidazole to remove impurities [73]. However, the Mga-CBP-His₆ protein elutes at a much lower imidazole concentration. The CBP tag also introduced a thrombin cleavage site. If the CBP-His₆ tag can be successfully removed, than further optimizing the purification would be highly beneficial to crystallizing the protein.

Mutations were created in the HTH-3 and wHTH-4 to study the contribution of each domain to DNA-binding in isolation. Unfortunately the M1 Mga HTH-3 mutant protein was insoluble in *E. coli*. As the M4 strain Mga protein is somewhat less finicky, future studies may focus on the M4 version or alternatively the HTH-3 mutant may be

purified from GAS. The wHTH-4 protein was expressed similarly to the wild-type Mga1-His₆ protein, and so it was purified and tested for DNA binding.

While the majority of work so far has focused on Category A promoters, and *Pemm* specifically, understanding how Mga interacts with Category B and C promoters was also an important goal. The *Pmga* promoter had previously been characterized for expression across growth [57], but no Category B promoters had been tested. A *PsclA-luc* plasmid was constructed and monitored for expression. *PsclA* was found to have very low luciferase activity across growth, comparable to what was seen for *PscpA* [120]. The Category B promoters *PsclA* and *Psof-sfbX* were both identified by sequence alignments and confirmed by EMSA and *in vitro* transcription. This study performed the first DNaseI footprints on the *PsclA* promoter. Surprisingly the footprint protected a region of 59 bp, as opposed to the predicted 44, which resembles the *Pmga* binding sites. As *PsclA* is centered -173 bp upstream from the start of transcription, the additional protected region may be a result of DNA bending to interact with the downstream promoter. This may also be the explanation for the large size of the two *Pmga* MBSs. Footprints will be performed on other Category B promoters to confirm this phenotype.

A template that placed the Pemm MBS binding site 10 and 15 bp upstream of the PrpsL -35 hexamer was created to shift the binding site 1 and 1.5 helical turns away from the promoter. At each promoter this adjustment was sufficient to disrupt Mga's ability to activate transcription. Future studies will be done to determine how far from the -35 the binding site can be moved before Mga-dependent transcription is disrupted. MBSs at Category B promoters will also be investigated to determine how the position of the binding site affects transcription. Mga may activate transcription at the Category B

promoters through a different mechanism than at the Category A promoters, so the RNAP mutants will also be assessed at these promoters.

To investigate the Category C promoter, EMSA using $Pmga_{2315}$, which contains both MBSs was performed. While the MBP-Mga6 protein shifted in a single band, the Mga1-His₆ protein shifted as a doublet. Each Mga protein has an identical wHTH-4, which is the essential binding helix, and an identical HTH-3, that acts as an accessory at Pmga [79] so this could be an artifact of the large size of the MBP tag. The Mga-His₆ protein will be used in future studies that would include DNaseI footprinting, and competition assays with probes containing either or both Pmga MBS site.

DRACALA assays were performed using the Mga4-His₆ protein with the P*arp* MBS 49mer and the Mga1-His₆ protein with the P*emm* MBS 49mer to compare the K_d from this technique to the previously published values obtained by filter-binding. For each protein/probe combination the K_d determined by DRACALA was approximately 10 fold larger than that determined by the filter-binding technique. The reason for this difference has yet to be determined. Mga appears to readily precipitate onto the nitrocellulose membrane during filter binding assays, making it difficult to obtain clear measurements. While the DRACALA method has its limitations, it offers the advantage of being a quick and straightforward method of assessing many binding sites.

As previously seen, the wHTH-4 mutant had no DNA-binding activity when tested by EMSA [79], however binding activity was detected by DRACALA. EMSA extends the DNA binding assay over time and so with weak binding, this interaction may be lost. The DRACALA assay is much quicker, and appears to be more sensitive.

110

Future studies with the HTH mutants or weak binding sites should be performed with DRACALA in order to not overlook weak or transient interactions.

These initial studies demonstrate that the ChAP technique can successfully enrich for DNA containing Mga binding sites. This technique could also be applied to other GAS transcription factors. However, at this time the DNA is too small to be successfully incorporated into the sequencing libraries. This degradation may be due to the many DNases present or a variation in strain used and further studies will be needed to overcome this problem. If the experiment finds new targets for DNA-binding, these sequences will be first compared against genes of the known Mga-regulon in both the GA40634 strain used and in the clinically relevant MGAS5005 strain. DRACALA will be used to test probes containing these sequences for DNA-binding activity. Probes that bind to Mga will then be aligned with known Mga binding sites. Further binding studies will also be performed to compare the contribution of Mga's two DNA binding domains to these potential new sequences.

Chapter 6

Conclusions

The Group A streptococcus is an obligate human pathogen that causes a wide range of diseases within diverse niches of the human body. Mga, the multigene regulator of GAS, is a key global transcription factor that regulates many of the virulence genes necessary for infection. While Mga's broad function as the activator of virulence genes such as *emm*, *scpA* and *sclA* is known, the specifics of these interactions have not been well understood. Overall these studies have focused on the mechanism by which Mga functions at the promoter and together this data has allowed us to build a model of Mga at the promoter.

Model of Mga interactions at the promoter

Dimerization

The key components that allow Mga to activate transcription are DNA-binding, dimerization, protein-protein contacts with RNA polymerase and PTS phosphorylation. DNA-binding and dimerization are tightly linked (Figure 26). The distribution of nucleotides within the *Pemm1* binding site, in particular the GGTC and GCTG motifs support a model in which two Mga proteins are bound [120]. The lack of apparent half-site binding (this study) and the cooperativity observed in the binding curve [73] also support the idea that Mga DNA binds as a dimer. That Mga does form multimers *in vivo* and dimers in solution [73] has also been shown and is further supported by the crystal structure of the *E. faecalis* Mga homolog EF3013 (Protein Data Bank [PDB] accession no. 3SQN). The distance between the wHTHs in this protein are ~100 Å or 30 bp. While



Figure 26 Model of Mga Binding to the Pemm MBS

Mga forms a dimer in solution through its EIIB domain. The arrangement of the domains is based on the *E. faecalis* Mga homolog EF3013. The wHTH4 forms specific contacts with GGTC at the 5' end and with the GCTG at the 3' end. The 3' dimer also makes contacts with C29 and C43. As the distance between the wHTHs is ~100 A or 30 bp, a bend in Pemm at G18 and G19 fits the binding site to the protein.

this is slightly smaller than the Pemm1 minimum MBS, the differences between Mga and

this homolog, and DNA-bending can further fit a Mga dimer onto DNA.

To demonstrate the validity of this model, definitively showing the dimerization of Mga at a MBS will the most important future experiment. In order to do so, sedimentation equilibrium studies will be performed, first using Mga with P*emm*, and later using Mga with a binding site from each category. SAXS, small angle X-ray scattering, is another technique that can be used to study this interaction. The current effort to crystallize Mga within the presence of DNA will also shed light on this interaction. Δ 139Mga, which binds to DNA with a similar K_d as wild-type but does not dimerize will be another key component to understand Mga-DNA interactions. DNaseI footprints will also be performed to determine if this protein binds monomerically.

While overall Mga binding sites have low sequence identity we propose that Mga does make specific contacts with DNA using wHTH-4. In the Pemm1 binding site the specific contacts are with 5' GGTC and 3' GCTG. The 3' dimer makes additional contacts with C29 and C43. Similar motifs are found in the other binding sites that suggest that Mga recognizes a small specific sequence. *PscpA* and *Psic* have a 5' GGTC motif, as does Pmga2. PsclA and Pmga1 each have a 1 nucleotide change: to AGTC for PsclA and and GTTC Pmga1. PscpA, Psic, PsclA and Pmga1 also have a 3' GGTC motif that is inverted and on the opposite strand. The distance and orientation of these motifs likely plays an important role in affinity and activity of each binding site. Each half-site may also vary in affinity for a Mga monomer, so that while Mga binds as dimer, some breathing occurs between the interactions. One hypothesis is that the variation of the known Mga binding sites is allows for fine control of the genes expressed. This hypothesis is illustrated by comparing Pemm, PscpA and Psic. The luciferase assays found that Pemm is highly expressed, PscpA is lowly expressed and Psic falls in between. These finding are quite interesting in that PscpA and Psic are extremely similar in sequence, but have more than ~ 10 fold difference in expression. Pemm and Psic also shown similar DNA-binding abilities, but again Pemm expression is more than 10 fold greater than Psic.

As these studies have shown that predictions using the Pemm MBS as model do not necessarily predict the function of nucleotides in other binding site, each site will need to be screened individually. To rapidly screen the binding sites, biochemical interference assays will be used. Methylation interference and protection assays will be most informative, in particular to look for the GGT motif. Directed mutagenesis will be performed to understand the roles of DNA-bending, spacing and orientatation of the GGTC motifs within the MBS play in DNA-binding affinity and ultimately transcriptional activation.



Figure 27 Protein-protein contacts with RNA Polymerase

We predict that the Mga dimer forms protein-protein contacts with RNAP through the α -CTD and domain-4 of σ concurrently, either in solution where Mga recruits RNAP to the promoter, or when an already bound Mga stabilizes the polymerase at the promoter. These protein-protein contacts allow RNAP to more quickly find the promoter and stabilize it through the formation of the elongation conformation.

Interactions with RNA Polymerase

Protein-protein contacts between Mga and the holoenzyme are another essential component for Mga-dependent transcriptional activation. While Mga does interact with the holoenzyme in solution, neither the α -CTD nor the domain 4 of σ factor are the sole point of contact (this study). However at bacterial promoters multiple transcription factors may be present to interact with RNAP [95]. As Mga likely binds as a dimer and this dimer is necessary for activation, we propose a model were the Mga dimer forms protein-protein contacts with RNAP through the α -CTD and domain-4 of σ concurrently. These interactions occur in solution where Mga recruits RNAP to the promoter, or an

already bound Mga stabilizes the polymerase at the promoter (Figure 27). These proteinprotein contacts allow RNAP to both more quickly find the promoter and then stabilize it through the formation of the elongation conformation. Most point mutation had a simple connection between DNA-binding affinity and transcriptional activation: less binding, less activity, more binding, more activity. These are simple to place in the model, as more/less Mga binding leads to more/less RNAP recruitment leads to more/less transcription. However mutations were identified with less binding and more activation (Pemm1 G9A, PscpA C12A), wild type binding with a decrease activity (Pemm1 C23A, PscpA) and mutations with a decrease in binding but no change in activity (Pemm1 G10A, Pemm1 G18A, PscpA C12A). The G9A mutation decreases binding but increases transcription possibly through increasing promoter clearance. The orientation and spacing of the Mga dimer may explain the phenotype of these other mutations. Pemm contains a strong DNA bend at A17, G18 and G19 that is not present in PscpA, while the GGT motif at the 3' end of PscpA is shifted 3' from the CGT that appears to be important in Pemm. If Mga is binding as dimer, than these difference in the space between the "half-sites" both linearly along the DNA and in 3-dimensional space could have important implications for making the optimal contacts with RNAP. Future studies of these interactions will include DNaseI footprinting of Mga with RNAP polymerase with the mutants from both the protein and DNA standpoint. The $\Delta 139$ Mga mutant is of particular interest in observing how Mga makes contacts with RNAP; DNaseI footprint, methylation interference assays as well as in vitro co-affinity purification assays will be performed to understand how activation occurs.

PTS Regulation of Mga Activity

The PTS phosphorylation of Mga is the last component that allows Mga to activate transcription identified so far. This phosphorylation results in the loss of Mgadependent transcriptin *in vitro* and specifically this phosphorylation disrupts dimerization as shown by co-IP studies using a Mga phosphomimetic (Hondorp, 2012, in review). In EF3013, the phosphorylated histidines are not present. However the PRD-1 of each monomer, which contains the phosphorylation site, are separated and do not form a dimer



Figure 28 Effect of PTS phosphorylation on Mga dimerization

The PTS phosphorylation of Mga disrupts dimerization, and transcriptional activation, but not DNA binding (Hondorp, 2012, in review). We predict that the PRD-1 phosphorylation changes the structure of the protein so that the EIIB domains no longer dimerize. The phosphorylated protein still binds to DNA, but as a monomer instead of a dimer. This also disrupts protein-protein interactions with RNA polymerase, which turns off Mga-dependent transcription.

interface. Our model therefore proposed that this phosphorylation changes the structure of the protein so that the EIIB domains no longer interact. As a result Mga may bind DNA as a monomer and the protein-protein interactions with RNAP are disrupted.

In the future, the *in vitro* phosphorylation-transcriptions experiment will be performed using the Mga A/A protein. In this protein, the histidines that are

phosphorylated have been mutated to alanines, and therefore this protein should not be down-regulated by the PTS system. The *in vitro* phosphorylation of Mga will also be used to confirm the loss of dimerization phenotype by co-affinity purification. Changes to DNA binding will also be studied by DNaseI footprinting. Changes to protein-protein interactions with RNAP will be studied by co-affinity purification as well as DNaseI footprinting with Mga~P.

Mga's role as a regulator within GAS

Another important goal of these studies is refine Mga's role as a regulator within a GAS cell. Genome-wide binding profiling by ChAP-Seq will create a complete picture of where Mga binds in the genome, and could help answer the question of how it regulates ~10% of the GAS genome. Identifying under what conditions Mga is phosphorylated and dephosphorylated *in vivo* would also help explain how this regulation occurs.

While the wHTH-4 is the essential DNA-binding domain, HTH-3 may still play an important role. Future studies will look at the contribution to binding of each DNAbinding domain at both known MBSs and any further identified MBSs.

The spacing between the binding site and the promoter could another component of how Mga differentially regulates gene expression. Transcription activation will be studied at a distance will be studied by changing both the distance between a MBS. with particular attention to the orientation along the DNA helix, and the promoter, and the flexibility of the DNA in between.

Significance

While these studies have narrowly focused on the function of Mga as a transcriptional activator, Mga belongs to a larger family of PRD containing transcriptional regulators. Phyre2 analysis of RivR, another virulence regulator within GAS, also detects PRDs within its structure. Many other streptococcal species contain Mga orthologues, which include DmgB (*dmgB*) or MgrC, in *S. dysgalactiae* and MgrA (*mgrA*) in *S. pneumoniae*. Outside of the streptococci, the virulence regulator AtxA of *Bacillus anthracis* contains PRD domains, and can also dimerizes through its C-terminal EIIB domain [122]. Understanding how Mga functions will aid in understanding this class of PTS-sensing virulence regulators.

Appendices

Table 1: E. coli Strains

| <i>E. coli</i> Strains | Description | Reference |
|----------------------------------|--|-----------------|
| DH5a | (hsdr17 reca1 gyra enda1 rela1) | [123] |
| C41[DE3] | F- ompt hsdsb(rb - mb -) gal dcm (de3) | [106] |
| OneShotTop10 Electrocompotent | (F- mcra δ(mrr-hsdrms- mcrbc) φ80laczδm15 δlacχ74 reca1 arad139 δ(ara-leu) 7697 galu galk rpsl (strr) enda1 nupg λ-) | Stratagene |
| DHM1 | F-, cya-854, recal, endal, gyra96 (nal r), thil, hsdr17, spot1, rfbd1, glnv44(as) | Gift, D. Kearns |
| BTH101 | F-, cya-99, arad139, gale15, galk16, rpsl1 (str r), hsdr2, mcra1, mcrb1 | Gift, D. Kearns |

| GAS Strains | Description | Reference | |
|-----------------|--|---|--|
| MGAS5005 | emm1, ∆covs | [124] | |
| KSM165-L.5005 | <i>emm1 Mga</i> ::pKSM165- L.5005 <i>Kn^R</i> | 5- [73] | |
| GA40634 | emm4 | Georgia Emerging Infections Program (GaEIP) | |
| KSM547 | <i>emm4 mga</i> ::pKSM547 <i>Kn^R</i> | [72] | |
| JRS4-PolHis | $str rpoC::pPolHisPyo sp^{R}$ kn^{R} | [98] | |
| GA40634.pKSM294 | pKSM294 Kn ^R | This Study | |
| GA40634.pKSM295 | pKSM295 Kn ^R | This Study | |

Table 2: GAS strains used in these studies

| Plasmid Name | Description | Reference |
|--------------|--|-----------------|
| nCal C | Expression vector C terminal CBD tag | Stragagana |
| pCal-C | pUC ori f1 ori Kn^R Ampr L $acZa$ | Invitrogen |
| И-ТОРО | | mvnuogen |
| pCIV2 | GAS suicide vector, $\Omega \text{ Kn}^{R}$ Cassette | [125] |
| pET21a | Expression Vector C terminal 6x His tag | Novagen |
| рМЅР3535-Н3 | Nisin Inducible promoter, GAS replicating | [126] |
| - | Plasmid | |
| pProEX-htb | Expression Vector N-terminal 6x His tag | Sigma(Genosys) |
| pT18N-link | C-terminal T18 expressing two-hybrid vector | Gift, D. Kearns |
| pT18C-link | N-terminal T18 expressing two-hybrid vector with linker | Gift, D. Kearns |
| pT25N-link | C terminal T25 expressing two-hybrid vector with linker | Gift, D. Kearns |
| pJRS525 | GAS replicating vector Sp ^R | [127] |
| pLZ12-Spc | GAS replicating vector Sp ^R | [128] |
| pVL847 | Expression vector N terminal 10x His-MBP | [129] |
| pMga1-His | M1 Mga-his under PT7 promoter in pET21a for | [73] |
| | purification of c-terminal tagged protein in E. | |
| 1/51/720 | <i>coll</i> | [[7]] |
| pKSN1/20 | Sp promoteriess luciferase plasmid | [3/] |
| pKSW1210 | backbone | [120] |
| pKSM211 | PscpA1-luciferase reporter plasmid inpKSM720 backbone | [120] |
| pKSM212 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C43A | [120] |
| - | mutation | |
| pKSM213 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the A35C | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM214 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the G40A mutation | [120] |
| pKSM215 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the G37A | [120] |
| • | mutation | |
| pKSM216 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C38A mutation | [120] |
| pKSM217 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the T44C mutation | [120] |
| pKSM218 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the T45C | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM219 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C12A | [120] |
| | mutation | F 4 5 |
| pKSM220 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C23A mutation | [120] |
| pKSM221 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C29A mutation | [120] |
| Plasmid Name | Description | Reference |
| pKSM222 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the T11C | [120] |
| nKSM223 | rnoD in nT18C-link | This Study |
| P-1011 | ipod in pritoe inik | This Study |

Table 3: Table of Plasmids

| Name | Description | Reference |
|-------------------|---|------------|
| | | |
| pKSM224 | rpoA in pT18C-link | This Study |
| pKSM225 | rpoD in pT18N-link | This Study |
| pKSM226 | Mga in pT25N-link | This Study |
| pKSM227 | Mga in pT18N-link | This Study |
| pKSM228 | rpoA in pT18N-link | This Study |
| pKSM229 | rpoA in pT25N-link | This Study |
| pKSM230 | rpoD in pT25N-link | This Study |
| pKSM231 | M1 Sf370 PsclA in pKSM720 | This Study |
| pKSM232 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C3A | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM233 | rpoE in pT18N-link | This Study |
| pKSM234 | α in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM235 | α - Δ CTD in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM236 | Mga1- Δ 139 in pT25N-link | This Study |
| pKSM237 | rpoE in pT18C-link | This Study |
| pKSM238 | M1 Sf3/0 PsclA minus MBS1 | This Study |
| pKSM239 | M1 PscpA delta attenuator in pKSM/20 | This Study |
| pKSM240 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the G9A mutation | [120] |
| pKSM241 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the G10A mutation | [120] |
| pKSM242 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the T39C | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM243 | PscpA1-luciferase reporter with the C12A | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM244 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the C12/43A mutation | [120] |
| pKSM245 | Psic1-luciferase reporter plasmid in pKSM720 | [120] |
| | backbone | |
| pKSM246 | σ in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM247 | His ₆ -α-ΔCTD in pKSM683 | This Study |
| pKSM683 | pKSM201-PrpsL | This Study |
| pKSM248 | His ₆ -α in pKSM683 | This Study |
| pKSM249 | Mga1 HTH3/4 in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM250 | Mga1 HTH-4 in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM251 | $H_{156}-\alpha$ - ΔCTD in pMSP3535-H3 | This Study |
| pKSM252 | $H_{156-\alpha}$ in pMSP3535-H3 | This Study |
| pKSM253 | pKSM8/4 modified to MIMga H1H3 | This Study |
| pKSN1254 | pKSM8/4 modified to M1 H1H3/4 | This Study |
| pKSW1255 | PKSM8/4 modified to MT HTH4 | |
| prs 1/1250 | mutation | [120] |
| pKSM257 | PscpA1-luciferase reporter with the C12/43A | [120] |
| nKSM258 | Pemm I-luciferase reporter with the GA1A | [120] |
| PIROTIEGO | mutation | [120] |
| pKSM259 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the A13C | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM260 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the G18A | [120] |
| | mutation | _ |
| pKSM261 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the G19A | [120] |
| | mutation | |

| Name | Description | Reference |
|---------------------|---|-------------|
| nKSM262 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the A33C | [120] |
| P | mutation | [1-0] |
| pKSM263 | Pemm1-luciferase reporter with the A34C | [120] |
| . KSM2CA | mutation | |
| pKSM264 | N180 of M1 Mga in pE121a | This Study |
| pKSM205 | Drag mgal HTH4 in pIPS525 | This Study |
| pKSW1200 | Pmga-mga1-HTH2 in pJR5525 | This Study |
| pKSM269 | Pmga mga1 HTH2/4 in pIPS525 | This Study |
| pKSW1200 | $\frac{Fmgu-Inga1-H1H3/4 III pJK3523}{M1 PofA in pET21a}$ | This Study |
| pKSM207 | M1 RorA in pE121a M1 RivR in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM270 | P_{sicl} uciferase reporter with the G40A | [120] |
| | mutation | [120] |
| nKSM272 | Psic1-luciferase reporter with the C12A | [120] |
| P | mutation | [1=0] |
| pKSM273 | Psic1-luciferase reporter with the C43A | [120] |
| r | mutation | |
| pKSM274 | Psic1-luciferase reporter with the C12/43A | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM275 | PspcA1-luciferase reporter with the G40A | [120] |
| | mutation | |
| pKSM276 | M4 RALP3 in pET21a (adam) | This Study |
| pKSM277 | His ₆ -α in pT18N-link | This Study |
| pKSM278 | His ₆ -σ in pT18N-link | This Study |
| pKSM279 | σ - Δ domain4 in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM280 | M4 Mga E413A in pKSM808 (adam) | This Study |
| pKSM281 | His ₆ - α suicide in pCIV2 | This Study |
| pKSM282 | $rpoA-\Delta 1/3 CTD$ in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM283 | rpoA-Δ2/3CTD in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM284 | $H1s_{6}-\sigma \text{ in } pKSM683$ | This Study |
| pKSM285 | $His_6-\sigma$ - $\Delta domain4$ in pKSM683 | This Study |
| pKSM280 | HIS-MBP-KOIAI III pvL84/ | This Study |
| pKSW207 | Mgal in pCal C | This Study |
| pKSW1200 | Mga1 in pCal-C | This Study |
| pKSW1209 | Promoter unstream a Pami his, a ACTD in | This Study |
| pixom290 | pCIV2 | This Study |
| pKSM291 | α - Δ CTD in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM292 | α in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM293 | Promoter upstream α -Pami-his ₆ - α - Δ 1/3CTD in | This Study |
| | pCIV2 | |
| pKSM294 | $Pami-\alpha-\Delta CTD-his_6$ -downstream in pCIV2 | This Study |
| pKSM295 | $Pami-\alpha-his_6$ -downstream in pCIV2 | This Study |
| pKSM296 | α - Δ 1/3CTD in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM297 | α - $\Delta 2/3$ CTD in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM298 | Mga4-CBP in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM299 | Mga4Δ29 in pCal-C | This Study |
| pKSN1415 | PrpsL in pBluescript | This Study |
| pKSNI420 »VSM550 | Mag 4 120 in pBluescript | This Study |
| PKSN1550 pKSM551 | | This Study |
| pKSW551 | $\frac{1}{10000000000000000000000000000000000$ | This Study |
| phom332 | 1 $1 $ $1 $ $1 $ $2 $ $2 $ $2 $ 2 | i nis study |

| Plasmid Name | Description | Reference |
|----------------|---|------------|
| pKSM553 | αNTD-σdomain4 in pProEX-htb | This Study |
| pKSM683 | PrpsL in pKSM201 | This Study |
| pKSM801 | Mga4 in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM808 | Pmga-mga4-his ₆ in pLZ12-Spc | This Study |
| pKSM802 | Mga4∆29 in pET21a | This Study |
| pKSM874 | WT Mga1-his ₆ under P <i>rpsL</i> with native GAS RBS | This Study |
| TOPO-Pemm | Pemm1 in pCR-Blunt-II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm C3A | Pemm1 with the C3A mutation in pCR-Blunt-II- TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G9A | Pemm1 with the G9A mutation in pCR-Blunt-II- TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G10A | Pemm1 with the G10A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm T11C | Pemm1 with the T11C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm C12A | Pemm1 with the C12A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm A13C | Pemm1 with the A13C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G18A | Pemml with the G18A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G19A | Pemm1 with the G19A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm C23A | Pemm1 with the C23A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm C29A | Pemm1 with the C29A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm A33C | Pemm1 with the A33C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm A34C | Pemm1 with the A33C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm A35C | Pemm1 with the A35C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G37A | Pemm1 with the G37A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm C38A | Pemm1 with the C38A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| ТОРО-Ретт ТЗ9С | Pemm1 with the T39C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G40A | Pemm1 with the G40A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm G41A | Pemm1 with the G41A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm C43A | Pemm1 with the C43A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm T44C | Pemm1 with the T44C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm T45C | Pemm1 with the T45C mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-Pemm | Pemm1 with the C12/43A mutation in pCR- | [120] |
| C12/43A | Blunt-II-TOPO | |

| Name | Description | Reference |
|-------------------------|---|-----------|
| TOPO-PscpA | PscpA1 in pCR-Blunt-II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-PscpA C12A | PscpA1 with the C12A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-PscpA G40A | PscpA1 with the G40A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| ТОРО-Р <i>scpA</i> С43А | PscpA1 with the C43A mutation in pCR-Blunt- II-TOPO | [120] |
| TOPO-PscpA C12/43A | PscpA1 with the C12/43A mutation in pCR- Blunt-II-TOPO | [120] |

Plasmids Created and Used in these studies.

| Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |
|---------|------------------------|---|----------------|
| GA40634 | M4 RpoA outside L | ATTACATTCGTATTTTAGTAGGTGACCG | This Study |
| | M4 RpoA outside R | TTCCCGCTAGGAAAAATCCT | This Study |
| | Downstream RpoA | CACCACCACTGATATAGGAGGACAAAAT | This Study |
| | Overlap L | GGCTTA | |
| | Downstream RpoA R | GAAAACCATAATCGCCTTATTCTCAG | This Study |
| | Downstream RpoA | ttt <i>CCCGGG</i> TTAAACTAATTCAATAATTGC | This Study |
| | XmaI | | |
| Mgal | Mga1 CBP BgIII | ttt <i>AGATCT</i> AGTTGTGGAGGG | This Study |
| | Mgal CBP Ncol | ttt <i>CCATGG</i> ATGTATGTAAGT | This Study |
| | Mga Xhol | gCTCGAGTGTCTAAGTTGTGGGAGGG | TT1 C 1 |
| | T25N Mga HindIII | | This Study |
| | T25N Mga R | GGATCCTTAGTTGTGGGGGGG | This Study |
| | 125N Mga139 | | This Study |
| | HINGIII T25N Maa120 | | This Cturder |
| | BamHI | GTAGATCAATT | This Study |
| | M1 C Mga Ndel | CCCCATATGATGAACTGTGAGCGGCTAC | This Study |
| | Mgal Ndel | ggggg <i>CATATG</i> TATGTATGTAAGTAAGTTG | [73] |
| | MgaN180 XhoI | gggggCTCGAGCTTTAAGTTTAGG | [73] |
| Mga4 | Mga4 CBP BgIII | ttt <i>AGATCT</i> TGATGATGTTGCTTG | This Study |
| g | Mga4 CBP NcoI | ttt <i>CCATGG</i> ATGAAGTTAATGC | This Study |
| | Mga4CBP pET NdeI | ttt <i>CATATG</i> ATGCATGTAAGTAAATTG | This Study |
| | Mga4CBP pET XhoI | tttCTCGAGAAGTGCCCCG | This Study |
| | Mga4 139 CBP NcoI | ttt <i>CCATGG</i> ATGCATGTAAGTA | This Study |
| | Mga4 139 CBP BglII | ttt <i>AGATCT</i> TTCCCAGGTAATAAAGAAACA | This Study |
| | | ATA | |
| | Mga4 29 CBP BglII | ttt <i>AGATCT</i> TTCGAGGTTT | This Study |
| Pami | Pami in vitro L | GTACACAAGGGATATCTGCAGAATT | This Study |
| | Pami in vitro R | AAAATACAGGTTTTCGGTCGTTGG | This Study |
| | Pami Sew L | TCATAGCCGAATAGC | This Study |
| Pami | Pami Sew R | CCAACCATTATATCAC | This Study |
| | Pami Sew Inside L | GGATATCTGCAGAATTCG | This Study |
| | Pami Sew Inside | ttt <i>TCTAGA</i> GGATATCTGCAGAATTCGCC | This Study |
| D 1 1 2 | | | T1 C/ 1 |
| PaphA3 | PaphA3 +30 in vitro | ACIAIGIIAIACGCCAACIIICAA | This Study |
| | L Paph 13 In vitro | | This Study |
| | template Xhol | TTTTTT | This Study |
| nCal-C | nCALC-L | CCTGCCACCATACCCACG | This Study |
| peare | pCALC-R | CCCGTTTAGAGGCCCCA | This Study |
| pCIV2 | pCIV2 Seg A | GGATCCCCTGCGGTGT | This Study |
| P C C C | pCIV2 Seq B | CATTAGGCACCCCAGGC | This Study |
| Pemm | M1 SF370 Pemm L | GGATCCTCCACAACTTAGACAGC | [120] |
| | M1 SF370 Pemm R | CTCGAGCGTGTTATTTTTAGCCA | [120] |
| | M1 Pemm Luc L | ggg <i>GGATCC</i> TCCACAACTTAGACAGC | [120] |
| | M1 Pemm Luc R | ggg <i>CTCGAG</i> CGTGTTATTTTTAGCCA | [120] |
| | M1 FPR Pemm L | CCCAGTCACGACGTTGTAAAA | [120] |
| | M1 FPR Pemm R | CCCTCATTTTCAGGGTTTAACTCTAA | [120] |
| | Pemm 35 In vitro | CATTAATAGCATTTAGGTCAAAAA | This Study |
| Target | Name | Sequence 5'3' | Reference |

Table 4: Table of Primers

| Penm in vitroCGGTAAAGACCAGCTTTTTAGCTTTThis StudyPenm in vitro232 RCTCCAGCGGTTCCATCCTCTThis StudyM1 Penm in vitroAATTCGAGCTCCAACGTGAAThis Study132 RATTTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATGThis Study164 RATTTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATGThis Study114 RACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCAThis Study164 RACCTCCTGCATCCTGCAThis Study114 RACCTCCCGCATCTGCAAThis Study164 RACGCTTATGCAGTTGCACGCCA[120]prog720 conf LACGACGATGGCTCCCC[120]0T20 conf RAGCCTTATGCAGTAGAGAAGAAT[77]ovr 25AATTGACTGAAGGATAGATAGAAT[77]ovr 25AATTGACTGAGGATAGATAGAAT[77]pProEXpProLGTGAGCGGATAACAAATTT[55]htbAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]htbAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[120]M1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]NewAAAACCTTGTCTAATACGACACTAGATAGATGAA[120]M1 FPR PscpA RGCTACACAGGGGTTATTCCCAG[120]M1 FPR PscpA RgCCTCGAGGATGAAAACGAAAACTGAAA[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGCTCGAGGTAGAAGACTTTGCTTT[120]NewgcCTCGAGGTAGAAAACTAAACGCAAA[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGCTCGAGGTAGAAAACTAAACGCAAA[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGCTCGAGGTAGAAAACTAAACGCAAA[120]M1 Psc Lux Shol LgcGCCTCGAGTAGTACTACCCCAAA[120]M1 Psc PA Bam LgcGCTCGAGGTAGAAACTAAACGCAAA[120]M1 Psc R TGCAGGAACACTTACAAAACGAA | | Pemm in vitro SOE L | | This Study |
|--|----------------------|---------------------------|---|------------|
| Permm in vitro CTCCAGCGGTTCATCCTT This Study M1 Permm in vitro AATTCGAGCTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Permm in vitro AATTCGAGCTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Permm in vitro AATTCGAGCTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Permm in vitro AATTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATG This Study M1 Permm in vitro AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA This Study pKSM72 720 conf L ACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC [120] 0 720 conf R AGCCTTATGCAGTTGCTCCC [120] Pmga Oyr15 CAGTCACGATTAGCAGTAGAAGAAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACTGAAGTAGATAGAATT [55] htb GTGAGCGGGATAACAATT [55] pProEX pProL GTGAGCGGATAACAATT [55] htb Sequence 5'-3' Reference PproEX pProR AAAATCTTCTCTCATCGG [55] htb TAACGCCAAGGATTATTGCATAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGTCCGTAATATGGATTAATGATAACGTATAC [120] M1 FPL PscpA R CCTGCATAGGATGAGAGAGTATGAGTATC [120] M1 FPC PscA R | | Pemm in vitro SOE R | GGTAAAGACCAGCTTTTTTAGCTTTT | This Study |
| Permin in vitro AATTCGAGGTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Permin in vitro AATTCGAGGTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Permin in vitro AATTCGAGGTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Permin in vitro AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA This Study M1 Permin in vitro AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA This Study pKSM72 720 conf L ACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC [120] Oyr 25 AATTGACTGAAGTATGATGAGAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACTGAAGTATGATGAGAAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACTGAAGTATGATGAGAAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACTGAGGTGACCCGAAT [77] PProEX- pProL GTGAGCGGATAACAATTT [55] htb Target Name Sequence 5'-3' Reference PProEX- pProR AAAATCTTCTCTCATCGG [120] M1 FPR PscpA L AGTCCGTAATACGAGTTAATGATAC [120] M1 FPR PscpA R CTTGCTTTGTCAAAAGAATGAG [120] M1 FPR PscpA R CTTGCTTTGTCTAAAAGAATGAG [120] M1 FPR PscpA R CTTGCTTTGTCTAAAAGAAATGAG [120] M1 Psc Luc Xhol L geGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAAATGAG [120] | | | | This Study |
| M1 Pemm in vitro 132 R AATTCGAGCTCCCATCTGAA This Study M1 Pemm in vitro 164 R ATTTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATG This Study M1 Pemm in vitro 114 R AACTCTCCTGCAACCGTACCTGCA This Study pKSM72 720 conf L ACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC [120] 720 conf R AGCCTTATGCAGTTGCTCCC [120] Pmga Oyl15 CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACGAGTAGCAGCAAT [77] PproEX- pProL GTGAGCGGATAACAATT [55] htb GCAAACAGGGGTTATTGCACTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGCCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGCCCGTAGTGTTTGCCAG [120] M1 FPR PscpA R CTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATAAGG [120] M1 FPR PscpA R CCTGCAGGATGATGAGAGACTTGCTTT [120] M1 FPR PscpA R gcCTGAGGATGATGATGACTATC [120] M1 FPR PscpA R gcCTGAGGATGATGATGACTATGCTT [120] M1 FPR PscpA R GCGCGAGTCTTAGGATGATGATATC [120] | | Pemm in vitro 232 K | | |
| 132 K M1 Permin in vitro ATTTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATG This Study 164 R M1 Permin in vitro AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA This Study 114 R M1 Permin in vitro AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA This Study pKSM72 720 conf L ACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC [120] 0 720 conf R AGCCTTATGCAGTTGCTCTCC [120] Pmga Oyl15 CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACGAAGTAGATAGAAT [77] PbroEX- PProL GTGAGCGGATAACAATT [55] htb F [55] [55] pbroEX- PProR AAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG [55] htb AGCCCGGAGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGCCCGAGGGTTATTCCCAG [120] M1 FPL PscpA L AGCCGGAGATGATTAGATACA [120] New CTTGCTTTGCAAAGGGGTTTAAAAGGACGCTT [120] New TAACGCCAGGAGTGTGTAAAAGGAGGAGACTTGCTTT [120] M1 FPL PscpA L gcGGATCCTAGGAGAGACTTGAAAACGAGCAAA [120] M1 FPL PscpA L gcGGATCCTAGGAGAGACTTGAAAACGAGGAGACTTGCTT [120] M1 FP PscpA R gcCCGAGGA | | M1 Pemm in vitro | AATTCGAGCTCCCATCTGAA | This Study |
| MI Pemm in vitro ATTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATG This Study MI Pemm in vitro AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA This Study I14 R ACCACGATGTAAAACGACGGC [120] pKSM72 720 conf L ACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC [120] 0 720 conf L AGCCTTATGCAGTGCTCTCC [120] 0 AGCCTTATGCAGATGAACAAT [77] 0 Oyr 25 AATTGACTGAAGTATGATGAAGAT [77] pProL GTGAGCGGATAACAATTT [55] htb Sequence 5'-3' Reference PProEX- pProR AAAATCTTCTCTCTCATCGG [55] bt MI FPL PscpA L AGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCT [120] M1 FPL PscpA R GCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAAC [120] M1 FPL PscpA R CTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATAAAGATGAG [120] M1 FPR PscpA R CTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATAGAATGAG [120] M1 FPR PscpA R geGGATCCTATGTCTAAAGGAACTAAGG [120] M1 PscpA Bam L geGGATCCTAGGAGAGAGACTTTGCTCT [120] M1 PscpA Bam L geGCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTAACGAGCAAA [120] M1 Pscic Luc Xhol L gggCTCGAGGAGAGACAACAAGGGAAA [120] < | | 132 R | | |
| MI Pemm in vitro 114 RAACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA 114 RThis StudypKSM72720 conf LACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC[120]720 conf RAGCCTTATGCAGTGCTCTCC[120]PmgaOyl15CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT[77]Oyr 25AATTGACTGAAGTATGATAGAAAT[77]pProEX- pProLGTGAGCGGATAACAATTT[55]htbSequence 5'-3'ReferencePProEX- pProRpProRAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]htbSequence 5'-3'ReferencePScpAMI FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]MI FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC[120]MI FPL PscpA RCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]New2gGGATCCTATGTCTAAAGAATGAG[120]MI FPR PscpA RCTTGCTTTTGTCAAAAGAATGAG[120]MI PscpA Xho RgeCTCGAGGATGAGAGAGCTTTGTCTT[120]MI PscL Lue Shol LgggCTCGAGGATGAGAGAGCTTTGTCTT[120]MI Psic Lue BgllI LGACAATCTCACCAGTTGTAAAAGCAAA[120]MI FP Psic LGCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]MI FP Psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGGAGTAGTATT[120]MI FP Psic RTGCAGGGAATCCTGGAGTAGTAT[120]MI FP Psic RGGCCAGTCGTAATACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPscl4 FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTGCThis StudyPscl4 FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGAGATCCGGATGThis StudyPscl4 FPR RCGGCCAGTCGTAATACAACAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPscl4 PSL A Sol in vitroCATAAGCAATTGCATGAAGAGCGGGTAGTATTThis StudyPscl4 PS | | M1 Pemm in vitro 164 R | ATTTTACCAACAGTACCGGAATG | This Study |
| pKSM72 0720 conf LACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC[120]720 conf RAGCCTTATGCAGTTGCTCTCC[120]PmgaOyl15CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT[77]Oyr 25AATTGACTGAAGTATGATAGAAAT[77]pProEX- pProLgTGAGCGGATAACAATTT[55]TargetNameSequence 5'-3'ReferencePProEX- htbpProRAAAATCTCTCTCATCCG[55]ntbM1 FPL Pscp4 LAGCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL Pscp4 RGCAAACAGGGGTATTTGCAATGATAC[120]M1 FPR Pscp4 RCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATAAATGT[120]M1 FPR Pscp4 LTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewgeGGATCCTATGTCTAATGATAAATGT[120]M1 FPR Pscp4 RCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]M1 Pscp4 Nan RgeGGATCCTATGTCTAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 Pscp4 Xho RgeCTCGAGGAGTGAGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]M1 Psc2 Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]M1 Psc2 Luc ShoI LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAACAAAGCAAGGAATT[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATCCTAGCAGTAGTAT[120]M1 FP Psic RCGCCAAGGAGATCCTAGGAATGTAAGGAAThis StudyPscl4 FPL RAGCGCAACTTAACAAACAAGGAAAGAAThis StudyPscl4 FPL RCGGCCAGTCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPscl4 FPR RCGGCCAGTCTAAGAAAGGAATACGGACTThis StudyPscl4 FPR RCGGCCAGTCTAAGAAAGGAGACCTGAATATTThis StudyPscl4 FPR RCGGCCAGTCTAAGAAAGGAGCCGGATTATTThis Study <th></th> <th>M1 Pemm in vitro 114 R</br></th> <th>AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA</th> <th>This Study</th> | | M1 Pemm in vitro | AACTCTCCTGCATCCTGCA | This Study |
| 720 conf R AGCCTTATGCAGTTGCTCTCC [120] Pmga Oyl15 CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT [77] Oyr 25 AATTGACGAAGTAGATGATAGAAT [77] pProEX- pProL GTGAGCGGATAACAATTT [55] htb Reference pProEX- pProR AAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG [55] htb AGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPL Pscp4 L AGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT [120] M1 FPR Pscp4 R GCAAACAGGGGTTTTCCCAG [120] M1 FPR Pscp4 R CTTGCTTTGTCATAAGAATGAT [120] New TAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG [120] N1 PScpA Bam L geGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG [120] N1 PscpA Xbo R geCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT [120] M1 PscpA Xbo R gegCTCGAGGATGAGAACTAAGGAAA [120] M1 Psic Luc BgIII L cacAGATCTCAGCAGTGTGTAAAAAGGAAA [120] M1 Psic Luc Xbol L gggCTCGAGGATAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA [120] M1 Psic Luc Xbol L gggCTCGAGATGATATTCTCTCCTAAAAA [120] M1 Psic Luc Xbol L GGGAATCTAACAAACAAGGAAATTAAAA [120] PsclA FPL L GAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAGAA | pKSM72 0 | 720 conf L | ACGACGTTGTAAAACGACGGC | [120] |
| PmgaOyl15CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT[77]Oyr 25AATTGACTGAAGTATGATAGAAT[77]pProEX- pProEX- pProRGTGAGCGGATAACAATTT[55]DBroEX- pProEX- htbProRAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]mtM1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA LTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATACGATATGT[120]NewgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA No RgcCTCGAGGATGGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 Psic Luc Shol LgggCTCGAGGATGGATATCTCCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATA[120]M1 FP psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAACTAAGCTATA[120]M1 FP Psic LCGGCAATCCTCAGGATTGATT[120]PsclA PPL LGAGATCTAACAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGCCCGAGTCGTAAACAACAAGGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA PSc L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsL Pscl A NolCCTCATTTGCCAAAATTCTATTTGACAGAThis StudyPscl A NolCCTCATTTGCCAAAATTCCAAAAGGGCCGThis StudyPrpsL | | 720 conf R | AGCCTTATGCAGTTGCTCTCC | [120] |
| Oyr 25AATTGACTGAAGTATGATAGAT[77]pProEX- pProEX- pProEX- mbbpProRGTGAGCGGATAACAATTT[55]TargetNameSequence 5'-3'ReferencepProEX- pProEX- mbbpProRAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]PscpAM1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC[120]M1 FPR PscpA RTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewTAACGCCAGGGTTGTCATAATGATAATGT[120]M1 PScpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTAGGCAGTGGAAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTAGGCAGTGGAAAACGCAAA[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTAGCAGTTGTAAAAGGAAA[120]M1 Psc Luc BglII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAAGGCAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP sic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP sic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]M1 FP sic RTGCAGGAATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RAGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPL RAGGCCAGTCCGAATAACGAACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGAATAACGAACTAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA Wo MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPscl A Stol witroCTTATTGGACATGAAAGGGCCCA[78]PrpsL 9 Stol N vitroTTCTATTTGACAAAAAGGGCCGThis StudyPrst 10 witro SOET | P mga | Oyl15 | CAGTCACGATCACGCAAT | [77] |
| pProEX- htbpProLGTGAGCGGATAACAATTT[55]TargetNameSequence 5'-3'ReferencepProEX- htbpProRAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]htbAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]PscpAM1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTAATGATAC A[120]M1 FPR PscpA LTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewMu PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]Mu PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]Mu PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTAGGCATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 PscpA Xho RgcCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 PscpA Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA G[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP sic RTGCAGGAATCCTAGGATAGTATT[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATCCTCGAGTAGTATT[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATCCTCGAGTAGTATT[120]M1 FP Psic RCGGCCAGTCCTGAGTAGTATT[120]Pscl/A FPL RAGGCTACTTTGGCATTACGACTThis StudyPscl/A FPL RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPscl/A FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGAAGAAGGAATCCGGATGThis StudyPscl/A SpillcccCCGCAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPscl/A SpillCCATAAGCAATGCAAGAGAAGGCCGThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTAGAAGAGAGGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitr | | Oyr 25 | AATTGACTGAAGTATGATAGAAT | [77] |
| htbNameSequence 5'-3'ReferencePProEX- pProEX- htbPProRAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]PscpAM1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC A[120]M1 FPR PscpA LTAACGCCAGGGTTTCCCAG[120]NewII FPR PscpA RCTTGCTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGAT New[120]M1 FPR PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Mam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Xho RgcCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 Psic Lue BglILcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAAGGCAAA G[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA TT[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATCTACAAACAAGTAATAT[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATCTACGAGATGTATT[120]PsclA PPL LGAAGATCTACAAACAAGTAAAGAThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPL RAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BglIIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsof PsofL3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsL Nvirro SOE HgnL 35 in vitroTGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGACTGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL Niviro SOE +10TGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL Niviro SOE +10TGGTCTT | pProEX- | pProL | GTGAGCGGATAACAATTT | [55] |
| LargetNameSequence 5-3'ReferencepProEX- htbpProRAAAATCTTCTCTCATCCG[55]mbMI FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]MI FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC[120]MI FPR PscpA LTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewNew[120]MI PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]MI PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]MI PscpA Mon RgcCTCGAGGAGAGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicMI Psic Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]GMI Psic Luc Xhol LggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCTCTTAATAAA[120]MI Psic Luc Xhol LggCCTCGAGGAGAGAAACTAAGCTATC[120]MI Psic Luc Xhol LgGCAAACAAGGAAAACTAAGCTATT[120]MI FP psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTATT[120]PsclA PPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPL RACGGCTACTTTGGCACTGCThis StudyPsclA FPL RACGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGAACAThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGAACTThis StudyPsclA PSR ACccCAGATCTAACAAACAAGAAAAGAAAGAAAGAAAGAAThis StudyPsclA SplIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAAGAAAGAAAGAAAG | htb | N | | Df |
| PFROR AAAATCTITCTCTCATCCG[53] PscpA M1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]M1 FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC[120]M1 FPR PscpA LTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]M1 FPR PscpA RCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]NewgeGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgeGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Xho RgeCTCGAGGATGAGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 PscpA Xho RgeCTCGAGGATGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]M1 Psc Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]GM1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]PsicM1 Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]PsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA Wo MBScccAGATCTAACAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA wo MBScccAGATCTAACAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsL NvitroCGTCAAGTGCATGCATGAAGTCAGGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL N vitro SOETGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL N Nitro SOETGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyProst NameSequence 5' | l arget | Name | | Reference |
| IntoM1 FPL PscpA LAGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT[120]PscpAM1 FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC[120]M1 FPR PscpA LTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]NewM1 FPR PscpA RCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]NewM1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]PsicM1 PscpA Bam LgcGCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 PscpL uc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]GgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP Sic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Sic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccAGATCTAACAAACAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTGGAGCTGAGATATTTThis StudyPsclA Si in vitroCATAAGCAATGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 9sof L3TTGGTCTAACAAAGGAGCCGThis StudyPrpsL 135 in vitroTGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL 10AAGTTGGTCTTACCAAAATCTATTTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL 10AAGTTGGTCTTACCAAAATCTATTGACT | pProEA- hth | pProK | AAAAICIICICICAICCG | [33] |
| MI FPL PscpA RGCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC A[120]M1 FPL PscpA RTAACGCCAGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC A[120]NewNew[120]M1 FPR PscpA RCTTGCTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]NewgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Xho RgcCTCGAGGAGAGAGACTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 Psic Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]PsclA FPL RTGCAGGAATTCAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTAGCACATGCCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL 30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL 10AAGTTTCTATTGACAAAATTCTATTGACAAGGThis StudyPrpsL N vitro SOETGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTGACAAGGThis StudyProst 10NameSequence 5'-3'Re | PscnA | M1 FPL PscnA L | AGTCCGTAATACGACTCACTTAAGGCCT | [120] |
| MI FPR PscpA L NewTAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG[120]M1 FPR PscpA R NewCTTGCTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]M1 FPR PscpA Bam L NewgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Bam L M1 PscpA Xho RgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Sto R PsicgcCTCGAGGATGAGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]M1 Psic Luc BglII L TTcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol L M1 FP Psic LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BglIIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA Wo MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBglIIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATT TATATTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL 30 in vitroCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL 10AAGTTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL 10AAGTTTCTATTTGACAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyPrpsL N Nitro SOETGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyProst NameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | M1 FPL PscpA R | GCAAACAGGGGTTATTTGCATATGATAC | [120] |
| NewCTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT[120]NewMI FPR PscpA RgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]MI PscpA Bam LgcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]PsicMI PscpA Xho RgcCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicMI Psic Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAAACGCAAA[120]MI Psic Luc XhoI LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCTCTTAATAAA[120]MI FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAAGAAThis StudyBgIIIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsL NvitroTCTATTGACATGAAGTGCAAGGGThis StudyPrpsL 1n vitro SOETGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTTTGSTCTACAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyProstNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | M1 FPR PscpA L | TAACGCCAGGGTTTTCCCAG | [120] |
| MONMI PscpA Bam LgeGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG[120]M1 PscpA Xho RgeCTCGAGGATGAGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 Psic Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]GM1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Sic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Sic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBgIIIPsclA XhoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL 35 in vitroTCCATAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTAGTThis Study | | M1 FPR PscpA R | CTTGCTTTTGTCATAATGATTAAATGT | [120] |
| M1 PscpA Xho RgcCTCGAGGATGAGAGAGACTTTGTCTT[120]PsicM1 Psic Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCTCTTAATAAA[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGAGAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Sic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Sic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclAPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAAThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBglIIPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis StudyAGTTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | M1 PscpA Bam L | gcGGATCCTATGTCTAAAAGAATGAG | [120] |
| PsicM1 Psic Luc BgIII LcacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA G[120]M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCTCTTAATAAA TT[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGCTACTTTGGCAGTAGTATThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA NoIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL 30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 1n vitro SOE +10TGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTGACATG AAGTThis StudyReferenceSequence 5'-3'Reference | | M1 PscpA Xho R | gcCTCGAGGATGAGAGACTTTGTCTT | [120] |
| M1 Psic Luc Xhol LgggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCTCTTAATAAA[120]M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BglIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBglIIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTThis StudyThis Study | Psic | M1 Psic Luc BglII L | cacAGATCTCAGCAGTTGTAAAACGCAAA G | [120] |
| M1 FP Psic LCGCAAAGAAGAAAACTAAGCTATC[120]M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BglIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA NoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTAAGTReference | | M1 Psic Luc XhoI L | gggCTCGAGTAGTATTCTCTCCTTAATAAA TT | [120] |
| M1 FP Psic RTGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT[120]PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BglIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBglIIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTGACATGThis StudyH0AGTThis StudyReferenceSequence 5'-3'Reference | | M1 FP Psic L | CGCAAAGAAGAAAAACTAAGCTATC | [120] |
| PsclAPsclA FPL LGAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGThis StudyPsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBgIIIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsclA W/o MBScccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyBgIIICCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACGGCGCCA[78]PsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTGGTCTTTACCAAAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGTThis StudyTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | M1 FP Psic R | TGCAGGAATTCCTCGAGTAGTAT | [120] |
| PsclA FPL RACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGAThis StudyPsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyACCTAACCTAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBgIIIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPscfPsclA XhoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTGGTCTTTACCAAAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGTThis StudyTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | PsclA | PsclA FPL L | GAAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAG | This Study |
| PsclA FPR LAGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGCThis StudyPsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyACCTAACCTAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBgIIIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsclA XhoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTAGTReference | | PsclA FPL R | ACTCTTTTGTGGAGATCAGA | This Study |
| PsclA FPR RCGGCCAGTCCGTAATACGACTThis StudyPsclA BglIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAAGAAGAAThis StudyACCTAACCTAThis StudyPsclA w/o MBScccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyBglIICccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATTThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 0PrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTReference | | PsclA FPR L | AGGGCTACTTTGGCACTTGC | This Study |
| PsclA BgIIIcccAGATCTAACAAACAAGTAAGAAGAA ACCTAThis Study ACCTAPsclA w/o MBS BgIIIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATG BgIIIThis StudyPsclA XhoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATT TATAThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOE +10TGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGTThis StudyTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | PSCIA FPK K | | This Study |
| PsclA w/o MBS BgIIIcccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATGThis StudyPsclA XhoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATT TATAThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOE +10TGGTCTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGTThis StudyTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | PSCIA BgIII | ACCTA | This Study |
| PsclA XhoIcccCTCGAGTGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATT TATAThis StudyPsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTReference | | PsclA w/o MBS BgIII | cccAGATCTAAGAAAGGATCCGGATG | This Study |
| PsofPsof L3TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA[78]PrpsLPrpsL +30 in vitro LCATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGGThis StudyPrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATGThis Study+10AAGTReferenceTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | PsclA XhoI | ccc <i>CTCGAG</i> TGGTAGCTAGACCTGATTATT TATA | This Study |
| PrpsL PrpsL +30 in vitro L CATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGG This Study PrpsL 35 in vitro TTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCG This Study PrpsL In vitro SOE TGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG This Study +10 AAGT This Study Target Name Sequence 5'-3' Reference | P sof | Psof L3 | TTTGGTCTCAGACGGCGCCA | [78] |
| PrpsL 35 in vitroTTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCGThis StudyPrpsL In vitro SOE +10TGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGTThis StudyTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | P <i>rpsL</i> | PrpsL +30 in vitro L | CATAAGCAATTGCATCAAAGG | This Study |
| PrpsL In vitro SOETGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGTThis StudyTargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | PrpsL 35 in vitro | TTCTATTTGACATGAAGTGCCG | This Study |
| TargetNameSequence 5'-3'Reference | | PrpsL In vitro SOE | TGGTCTTTACCAAAATTCTATTTGACATG AAGT | This Study |
| | Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |

| | PrpsL In vitro SOE | TGGTCTTTACCAAGGAAAAATTCTATTTG | This Study |
|--------|--------------------------------|---|------------|
| | +15 | ACAT | |
| | PrpsL In vitro 1201 | AACAGCTATGACCATGATTACGCCAA | This Study |
| RivR | K M1 RivR Ndel | att <i>C 4T 4TG</i> TTGG A TT A TT A T | This Study |
| NIVK | MI RivR Muci | ott <i>CTCGAG</i> AGAAGGAACT | This Study |
| | RivR1 HisMBP XhoI | ccc <i>CTCGAG</i> TTAAGAAGGAACTCTCCAAA | This Study |
| | | GTTCTTCTAAACGTTT | |
| RofA | M1 RofA NdeI | gtt <i>CATATG</i> TTGATAGAAAAATACTTGGAA T | This Study |
| | M1 RofA XhoI | ttt <i>CTCGAG</i> TGTTAATTGCTTGGTTAAATCA GCTTGGAATTT | This Study |
| | M1 RofA HisMBP XhoI R | cccCTCGAGTTATGTTAATTGCTT | This Study |
| RpoA | T18C rpoA BamHI L | ccc <i>GGATCC</i> ATGATTGAGTTTGAAAA | This Study |
| | T18C rpoA EcoRI R | ccc <i>GAATTC</i> TTATTTATCGTTTTTTAGTCCG AGAC | This Study |
| | T18N rpoA L | cccAAGCTTTATGATTGAGTTTG | This Study |
| | T18N rpoA R | cccGGATCCATTTTATCGTTTTT | This Study |
| | T18N his rpoA EcoRI | ccc <i>GAATTC</i> TTATCGTTTTTTAGTCCGAGAC CT | This Study |
| | T18N his rpoA HindIII | cccAAGCTTTCATCACCATCACCA | This Study |
| | RpoA his Tag L | ccc <i>GGATCC</i> ATGATTGAGTTTGAAAAACCA ATAATAA | This Study |
| | RpoA His Tag R | ccc <i>TCTAGA</i> TTATTTATCGTTTTTTAGTCCG AGACC | This Study |
| | RpoACTD His Tag R | ccc <i>TCTAGA</i> TTAATCGTTCACTTTTTCAGTT TCTTTC | This Study |
| | rpoA pet21a HindIII | ttt <i>AAGCTT</i> TTTATCGTTTTTTAGTCCGAGA CCTAA | This Study |
| | RpoA pet21a NdeI | ttt <i>CATATG</i> ATGATTGAGTTTGAAAAAACCAA TAATAA | This Study |
| | RpoACTD pet21a HindIII | ttt <i>AAGCTT</i> ATCGTTCACTTTTTCAGTTTCTT TCAT | This Study |
| | RpoACTD Sew Overlap L | TAATGGTTGCGGTCCGTATAATCTGT | This Study |
| | RpoACTD Sew 2R | ATTAATCGTTCACTTTTTCAGTTTCTTT | This Study |
| | RpoA Upstream Sew 2L | ATGAAGGTAAGACCATCGGTTAA | This Study |
| | RpoA Upstream Overlap Sew R | GCAGATATCCCTTGTGTACTATTTGT | This Study |
| | RpoANTD R | ATCGTTCACTTTTTCAGTTTCTTT | This Study |
| | RpoA Pet Overlap L | GATATAATGGTTGGTTTAACTTTAAGAAG GAGA | This Study |
| | RpoA Pet R | TCAGTGGTGGTGGTGGTGGT | This Study |
| | RpoA Trunc1 HindIII | ttt <i>AAGCTT</i> AAGATTACGGACTTTCATCA | This Study |
| | RpoA Trunc2 HindIII | ttt <i>AAGCTT</i> ACGTTTTAAACAGTTATATGAG CG | This Study |
| | RpoA Trunc2 XmaI2 | tttCCCGGGTTAACGTTTTAAACAGTTAT | This Study |
| Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |

| | RpoAhis Trunc1 | ttt <i>CCCGGG</i> TTAAAGATTACG | This Study |
|--------|-------------------|---|------------|
| | XmaI | | |
| RpoD | T18C-rpoD-L | ccc <i>GGATCC</i> ATGACAAAACAA | This Study |
| | T18C-rpoD R | cccGAATTCTTAGTCCTCTATAAAGTCT | This Study |
| | T18N rpoD HindIII | cccAAGCTTTATGACAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA | This Study |
| | _ | TAACAAC | - |
| | T18N rpoD BamHI | ccc <i>GGATCC</i> ATGTCCTCTATAAAGTCTCTT | This Study |
| | | AATTGTT | - |
| | T18N his rpoD | cccGAATTCGAGTCCTCTATAAA | This Study |
| | EcoRI | | - |
| | Sigma his BamHI | ttt <i>GGATCC</i> ATGACAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA | This Study |
| | - | ACAACT | - |
| | Sigma His XbaI | ctt <i>TCTAGA</i> TTAGTCCTCTATAAAGTCTC | This Study |
| | Sigma hisdelta4 | ttt <i>CTCGAG</i> TTAAAGAACAACACGCGTCGT | This Study |
| | +stop XhoI | | |
| | RpoA-RpoD4 | GTGAACGATCGTGAGCAATTG | This Study |
| | Overlap | | |
| | RpoDhis RBS EcoRI | ttt <i>GAATTC</i> AGGAAACAGACCATG | This Study |
| | RpoDd4his RBS | ttt <i>TCTAGA</i> GTTAAAGAACAACACGCGT | This Study |
| | XbaI | | |
| | RpoDhis RBS XbaI | ttt <i>TCTAGA</i> TTAGTCCTCTATAAAGTCTCT | This Study |
| rpoE | T18N rpoE HindIII | cccAAGCTTAATGGTAGAGAATGATAAAAT | This Study |
| | | AAGGAGAACTG | |
| | T18N rpoE BamHI | ccc <i>GGATCC</i> TGGAGAACTGGTTCTTCATCT | This Study |
| | | TCTTCATCTTCTT | |
| | T19C moE DombI | | This Study |
| | TIOC TPOE Bailin | CCOUNTCCATOUTAUAUAATUATAAAAT | This Study |
| | T19C moE EcoDI | | This Study |
| | TIOC THE ECOKI | | |
| pVL847 | pVL847 Seq L | GAAGTCTTACGAGGAAGAGTTGG | This Study |
| | pLV847 Seq R | GCCCTTTCGTCTTCAAGAATT | This Study |

Table 5 Primers

Lower case is clamp; Italics are restriction sites.

| Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |
|----------------|------------------------|--|----------------|
| 8 | | | |
| Pemm1- TOPO | Pemml C3A SDM L | TCAAAAACAGATTCATCATTAATAG A ATTTAGGTCAA AAAGGTGGCAAAAG | [120] |
| | Pemm1 C3A SDM R | CTTTTGCCACCTTTTTGACCTAAAT \mathbf{T} CTATTAATGAT GAATCTGTTTTTGA | [120] |
| | Pemml G9A | ACTCAAAAACAGATTCATCATTAATAGCATTTA A GTC | [120] |
| | $P_{amm} I G Q \Delta$ | | [120] |
| | SDM R | AATCTGTTTTTGAGT | [120] |
| | Pemml G10A SDM L | CAGATTCATCATTAATAGCATTTAG A TCAAAAAGGTG GCAAAAGCTAAAAA | [120] |
| | Pemml G10A | TTTTTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTTTGA T CTAAATGCTAT | [120] |
| | SDM R | ТААТGАТGААТСТG | L 'J |
| | Pemml T11C | GATTCATCATTAATAGCATTTAGG C CAAAAAGGTGGC | [120] |
| | SDM L | ААААGCTAAAAA | |
| | Pemm1 T11C SDM R | TTTTTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTTTG G CCTAAATGCTAT TAATGATGAATC | [120] |
| | Pemml C12A | GATTCATCATTAATAGCATTTAGGT A AAAAAGGTGGC | [120] |
| | SDM L | | E1 0 03 |
| | Pemm1 C12A SDM R | CTTTTTTTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTTTT T ACCTAAATGCT ATTAATGATGAATC | [120] |
| | Pemml A13C | TTCATCATTAATAGCATTTAGGTC C AAAAGGTGGCAA | [120] |
| | SDM L | ААGСТААААААG | |
| | Pemml A13C SDM R | CTTTTTTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTT G GACCTAAATGCT ATTAATGATGAA | [120] |
| | Pemml G18A | ACAGATTCATCATTAATAGCATTTAGGTCAAAAA A GT | [120] |
| | Pemml G18A | ΨͲͲͲͲͲΑ <u></u> <u> </u> | [120] |
| | SDM R | TTAATGATGAATCTGT | [120] |
| | Pemml G19A | TTAATAGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAG A TGGCAAAAGCTAA | [120] |
| | Pemml G19A | | [120] |
| | SDM R | TGCTATTAA | [120] |
| | Pemm1 C23A SDM L | GCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGG A AAAAGCTAAAAAAGC TGGTCT | [120] |
| | Pemml C23A | AGACCAGCTTTTTTAGCTTTT T CCACCTTTTTGACCT | [120] |
| | Pemml C29A | AAATGC GGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAG A TAAAAAAGCTGGTCTT | [120] |
| | SDM L | TACC | |
| Pemm1- TOPO | Pemm1 C29A SDM R | GGTAAAGACCAGCTTTTTTA T CTTTTGCCACCTTTTT GACC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 A33C SDM L | TAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAA C AAAGCTGGTC TTTAC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 A33C SDM R | GTAAAGACCAGCTTT G TTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTTTG ACCTA | [120] |
| | Pemm1 A34C SDM L | AGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAA C AAGCTGGTCT TTAC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 A34C SDM R | GTAAAGACCAGCTT G TTTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTTTG ACCT | [120] |
| Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |
| | | | |

Table 6: Table of Mutagenic Oligonucleotides
| | Pemm1 A35C | AGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAACAGCTGGTCT | [120] |
|-----------------|----------------------|--|-----------|
| | Pemm1 A35C SDM R | GGTAAAGACCAGCTGTTTTAGCTTTTGCCACCTTTTT GACCT | [120] |
| | Pemml G37A SDM L | TCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAA A CTGGTCTTTA CCTTTTGG | [120] |
| | Pemm1 G37A SDM R | CCAAAAGGTAAAGACCAG T TTTTTTAGCTTTTGCCAC CTTTTTGA | [120] |
| | Pemml C38A SDM L | GGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAG A TGGTCTTTACCTTTTG GCTT | [120] |
| | Pemml C38A SDM R | AAGCCAAAAGGTAAAGACCA <u>T</u> CTTTTTTAGCTTTTGC CACC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 T39C SDM L | GTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGC C GGTCTTTACCTTTTGG CTTT | [120] |
| | Pemm1 T39C SDM R | AAAGCCAAAAGGTAAAGACC G GCTTTTTTAGCTTTTG CCAC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 G40A SDM L | GGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCT A GTCTTTACCTTTTG GCTTTTAT | [120] |
| | Pemm1 G40A SDM R | ATAAAAGCCAAAAGGTAAAGAC T AGCTTTTTTAGCTT TTGCCACC | [120] |
| | Pemml G41A SDM L | GGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTG A TCTTTACCTTTTG GCTTTTATTA | [120] |
| | Pemml G41A SDM R | TAATAAAAGCCAAAAGGTAAAGA T CAGCTTTTTTAGC TTTTGCCACC | [120] |
| | Pemml C43A SDM L | GTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGT A TTTACCTTTTGG CTTTTATTATTT | [120] |
| | Pemml C43A SDM R | AAATAATAAAAGCCAAAAGGTAAA T ACCAGCTTTTTT AGCTTTTGCCAC | [120] |
| | Pemml T44C SDM L | GGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTC C TTACCTTTTGGCT TTTATTATTT | [120] |
| Pemm1- TOPO | Pemm1 T44C SDM R | AAATAATAAAAGCCAAAAGGTAA G GACCAGCTTTTTT AGCTTTTGCC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 T45C SDM L | GGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCT C TACCTTTTGGCT TTTATTATTTAC | [120] |
| | Pemm1 T45C SDM R | AATAATAAAAGCCAAAAGGTA G AGACCAGCTTTTTTA GCTTTTGCC | [120] |
| PscpA1- TOPO | PscpAl C12A SDM L | TCTAAAAGAATGTGGATAAGGAGGT A ACAAACTAAGC AACTCTTAA | [120] |
| | PscpA1 C12A SDM R | TTTAAGAGTTGCTTAGTTTGT T ACCTCCTTATCCTCA TTCTTTTAGA | [120] |
| | PscpA1 G40A SDM L | CTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAAGCT A ACCTTTACTAATAAT CATC | [120] |
| | PscpA1 G40A SDM R | GATGATTATTAGTAAAGG T TAGCTTTTTAAGAGTTGC TTAG | [120] |
| | PscpA1 C43A SDM L | АСАААСТААGСААСТСТТАААААGСТGAC <u>A</u> TTTACTA АТААТСАТСТТТGTTTTATAAT | [120] |
| | PscpA1 C43A SDM R | ATTATAAAACAAAGATGATTATTAGTAAA T GTCAGCT TTTTAAGAGTTGCTTAGTTTGT | [120] |
| pKSM245 | Psicl C12A SDM L | AATGAGGTTAAGGAGAGGT A ACAAACTAAACAACTC | [120] |
| | Psicl C12A SDM R | GAGTTGTTTAGTTTGT <u>T</u> ACCTCTCCTTAACCTCATT | [120] |
| Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |

| | Psicl G40A | TAAACAACTCTTAAAAAGCT A ACCTTTACTAATAATC | [120] |
|------|--------------|---|------------|
| | SDM L | GTC | |
| | Psicl G40A | GACGATTATTAGTAAAGGT T AGCTTTTTAAGAGTTGT | [120] |
| | SDM R | TTA | |
| | Psicl C43A | CAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGAC A TTTACTAATAATCGTCT | [120] |
| | SDM L | TTG | |
| | Psicl C43A | CAAAGACGATTATTAGTAAA <u>T</u>GTCAGCTTTTTAAGAG | [120] |
| | SDM R | TTG | |
| Mga4 | M4 mga HTH4 | GCTGAAGGCTGTTTGTCAGC GC A G CTACCCTCAAAC | [79] |
| _ | a | GCC | |
| | M4 Mga htht4 | GCTGAAGAGCTCTTTGTGAGC GC T G CAACACTCAAG | [79] |
| | b | CGTCTCATC | |
| | M4 Mga HTH3 | TATGCAGTTCATGAAAGAAGTAGGTGGAATTACC GC C | This study |
| | Α | GC AGACGGCTATATTAATATTTG | - |
| | M4 Mga HTH3 | CAAATATTAATATAGCCGTCT GC G GC GGTAATTCCAC | This study |
| | В | CTACTTCTTTCATGAACTGCATA | |

Mutations are bolded and underlined.

| Target | Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |
|---------------|------------------------|-----------------------|------------|
| gyrA | M4 gyrA RT-L | AGTGTCATTGTGGCAAGAGC | [72] |
| | M4 gyrA RT-R | CACACCGAGTTCATTCATCC | [72] |
| Parp | M4 Parp qPCR L | GGAAGCCCCTTCCTCTTT | This Study |
| | M4 Parp qPCR R | GCGGTAAAAGGTAAAGACCAG | This Study |
| P <i>malR</i> | M4 PmalR qPCR L | AACCTGATCCACATCCCACT | This Study |
| | M4 PmalR qPCR R | AGCTTGAAATCATGGCAAAAA | This Study |
| Pmrp | M4 P <i>mrp</i> qPCR L | TAGGATTTCAGACGTCATGGT | This Study |
| | M4 P <i>mrp</i> qPCR R | AGCCAAAAGGTAAAGGTCAGT | This Study |
| PrpsL | M4 PrpsL qPCR L | GCAATTGCATCAAAGGAAAAA | This Study |
| | M4 PrpsL qPCR R | GCAACAATTGTCAGCACGTC | This Study |

 Table 7: Table of qPCR Primers

qPCR Primers used for validation of ChAP DNA.

| | Table 8: | Table of | Binding | Oligonu | cleotides |
|--|----------|----------|---------|---------|-----------|
|--|----------|----------|---------|---------|-----------|

| Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Reference |
|--------------------------|--|------------|
| Pemm1 MRS 49 | <u>Α<u>G</u>CΑ<u>Ψ</u>ΨΨΑ<u>G</u>G<u>Ψ</u>CAAAAAGGΨGGCAAAAGCΨAAAAAACCΨGCΨ</u> ΨΨ <u>Α</u> CC | [73] |
| mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | [/3] |
| inci | | |
| Pemm1 G9C43 35 | GGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTC | [120] |
| mer | CCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTTCGACCAG | [] |
| | | |
| Pemm1 3-20 | CATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGT | This Study |
| | GTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCA | |
| Pemm1 28-47 | GCTAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTA | This Study |
| | CGATTTTTTCGACCAGAAAT | |
| Pemm1 G9A MBS | AGCATTTA A GTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| 49mer | TCGTAAAT T CAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 G10A | AGCATTTAG A TCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATC T AGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 T11C | AGCATTTAGG C CAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCC G GTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 C12A | AGCATTTAGGT A AAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCA T TTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 A13C | AGCATTTAGGTC C AAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAG G TTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 G18A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAA A GTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTT <u>T</u> CACCGTTTTCGATTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 G19A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAG A TGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTC T ACCGTTTTCGATTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 C23A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGG A AAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACC T TTTTCGATTTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 C29A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAG A TAAAAAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTC T ATTTTTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 A33C | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAA C AAAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATT G TTTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 A34C | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAA C AAGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTT G TTCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 A35C | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAA C AGCTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTT G TCGACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 G37A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAA A CTGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTT T GACCAGAAATGG | |
| Pemm1 C38A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAG A TGGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTTCCACCGTTTTTCGATTTTTTC <u>T</u> ACCAGAAATGG | 51.003 |
| Pemm1 T39C | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGC C GGTCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTTCCACCGTTTTTCGATTTTTTCG G CCAGAAATGG | 51101 |
| Pemm1 G40A | AGCATTTAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTAGGTCTTTACC | [119] |
| MBS 49mer | TCGTAAATCCAGTTTTTCCACCGTTTTCGATTTTTTCGA T CAGAAATGG | [100] |
| Pemm1 G41A | AGCATTITAGGTCAAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGATCTTTACC | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TUGTAAATUUAGTTTTTTUUAUUGTTTTTUGATTTTTTTT | [120] |
| Pemmi C43A | | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | TUGTAAATUUAGTTTTTUUAUUGTTTTUGATTTTTTUGAUUA <u>T</u> AAATGG | [120] |
| remmi 144C | | [120] |
| NIBS 49mer | ACCOMPANY CONCENTRATION AND A CONCENTRATION AND A A CONCENTRATICA AND A CONCENTR | [120] |
| remmi 1450 MDS 40-mar | Α Ο Ο ΑΤΤΤΑΟ Ο ΤΟ ΑΑΑΑΑΟ Ο ΤΟ Ο Ο Ο ΑΑΑΑΟ Ο ΤΑΑΑΑΑΑΟ Ο ΤΟ Ο ΤΟ ΤΟ ΤΑΟΟ | [120] |
| NIDS 49mer | | Df |
| Name | Sequence 5'-3' | Keterence |

| Pemm1 C12/43A | AGCATTTAGGT <u>A</u> AAAAAGGTGGCAAAAGCTAAAAAAGCTGGT A TTTACC | [120] |
|-----------------|---|------------|
| MBS 49mer | $\texttt{TCGTAAATCCA} \underline{\texttt{T}} \texttt{TTTTTCCACCG} \texttt{TTTTCGATTTTTCGACCA} \underline{\texttt{T}} \texttt{AAATGG}$ | |
| PscpA1 MBS | GGATAAGGAGGTCACAAACTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGACCTTTACT | [120] |
| 49mer | CCTATTCCTCCAGTGTTTGATTCGTTGAGAATTTTTCGACTGGAAATGA | |
| PscpA1 G9C43 | GGTCACAAACTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGACC | This Study |
| 34mer | CCTCCAGTGTTTGATTCGTTGAGAATTTTTCGACTGGA | - |
| PscpA1 C12A | GGATAAGGAGGT A ACAAACTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGACCTTTACT | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | $\texttt{CCTATTCCTCCA} \underline{\textbf{T}} \texttt{TGTTTGATTCGTTGAGAATTTTTCGACTGGAAATGA}$ | |
| PscpA1 G40A | GGATAAGGAGGTCACAAACTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAGCT A ACCTTTACT | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | $\texttt{CCTATTCCTCCAGTGTTTGATTCGTTGAGAATTTTTCGA} \textbf{\underline{T}} \texttt{TGGAAATGA}$ | |
| PscpA1 C43A | GGATAAGGAGGTCACAAACTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGAC A TTTACT | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | $\texttt{CCTATTCCTCCAGTGTTTGATTCGTTGAGAATTTTTCGACTG} \underline{\textbf{T}} \texttt{AAATGA}$ | |
| PscpA1 C12/43A | GGATAAGGAGGT A ACAAACTAAGCAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGAC A TTTACT | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | $\texttt{CCTATTCCTCCA} \underline{\textbf{T}} \texttt{TGTTTGATTCGTTGAGAATTTTTCGACTG} \underline{\textbf{T}} \texttt{AAATGA}$ | |
| Psic1 MBS 49mer | GTAAGGAGAGGTCACAAACTAAACAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGACCTTTACT | [120] |
| | CATTCCTCTCCAGTGTTTGATTTGTTGAGAATTTTTTCGACTGGAAATGA | |
| Psic1 C12A MBS | ${\tt GTAAGGAGAGGT} \underline{{\bf A}} {\tt ACAAACTAAACAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGACCTTTACT}$ | [120] |
| 49mer | $CATTCCTCTCCA \underline{\mathbf{T}} T G T T T G A T T T G A G A A T G A$ | |
| Psic1 G40A MBS | ${\tt GTAAGGAGAGGTCACAAACTAAACAACTCTTAAAAAGCT} {\bf \underline{A}} {\tt ACCTTTACT}$ | [120] |
| 49mer | $CATTCCTCTCCAGTGTTTGATTTGTTGAGAATTTTTTCGA \mathbf{\underline{T}} T T G G A A T G G A A T G G A A T G G A A T G G A A T G G A A A T G G A A A T G G A A A T G G A A A T G G A A A T G G A A A T G G A A A G G A A A G G A A A G G A A A G A G A G A A A G G A A A G G A A A G G A A A G G A A A G G A A G G A G A G A G G A G A G A G G A G A G G A G G A G A G G G A G G A G G G A G G G G G G G G$ | |
| Psic1 C43A MBS | GTAAGGAGAGGTCACAAACTAAACAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGAC A TTTACT | [120] |
| 49mer | $CATTCCTCTCCAGTGTTTGATTTGTTGAGAATTTTTCGACTG{\textbf{\underline{T}}}AAATGA$ | |
| Psic1 C12/43A | GTAAGGAGAGGT A ACAAACTAAACAACTCTTAAAAAGCTGAC A TTTACT | [120] |
| MBS 49mer | $CATTCCTCTCCA \underline{\mathbf{T}} TGTTTGATTTGTTGAGAATTTTTTCGACTG \underline{\mathbf{T}} AAATGA$ | |
| MBS Random | TTTAGAAACAAAGGCATCAGTCGACCTGAAGCTATTTAGAAAAAGGGTC | [120] |
| 49mer | AAATCTTTGTTTCCGTAGTCACGTGGACTTCGATAAATCTTTTTCCCAG | |

Mutations are underlined and bold.

References

- Denny Jr. FW (2000) History of hemolytic streptococci and associated diseases.
 In: Stevens DL, Kaplan EL, editors. Streptococcal Infections: Clinical Aspects, Microbiology, and Molecular Pathogenesis. New York: Oxford University Press. pp. 1–18.
- Todd EW, Hewitt LF (1932) A new culture medium for the production of antigenic streptococcal haemolysin. Journal of Pathology and Bacteriology 35: 973–974.
- Vincent WF, Lisiewski KJ (1969) Improved growth medium for group A streptococci. Applied and Environmental Microbiology 18: 954–955.
- Cunningham MW (2000) Pathogenesis of group A streptococcal infections. Clinical Microbiology Reviews 13: 470–511.
- Lancefield RC (1933) A serological differentiation of human and other groups of hemolytic streptococci. Journal of Experimental Medicine 57: 571–595.
- Bessen DE (2009) Population biology of the human restricted pathogen, Streptococcus pyogenes. Infection, Genetics, and Evolution 9: 581–593.
- Bessen DE, Jones KF, Fischetti VA (1989) Evidence for two distinct classes of streptococcal M protein and their relationship to rheumatic fever. The Journal of Experimental Medicine 169: 269–283.
- Johnson DR, Kaplan EL (1993) A review of the correlation of T-agglutination patterns and M-protein typing and opacity factor production in the identification of group A streptococci. Journal of Medical Microbiology 38: 311–315.

- Carapetis JR, Steer AC, Mulholland EK, Weber M (2005) The global burden of group A streptococcal diseases. Lancet Infectious Diseases 5: 685–694.
- Shulman ST, Tanz RR, Gerber MA (2000) Streptococcal Pharyngitis. In: Stevens DL, Kaplan EL, editors. Streptococcal Infections: Clinical Aspects, Microbiology, and Molecular Pathogenesis. New York: Oxford University Press. pp. 76–97.
- Stevens DL (2000) Life-threatening streptococcal infections: scarlet fever, necrotizing fasciitis, myositis, bacteremia, and streptococcal toxic shock syndrome. In: Stevens DL, Kaplan EL, editors. Streptococcal Infections: Clinical Aspects, Microbiology, and Molecular Pathogenesis. New York: Oxford University Press. pp. 163–179.
- Anthony BF (2000) Streptococcal pyoderma. In: Stevens DL, Kaplan EL, editors. Streptococcal Infections: Clinical Aspects, Microbiology, and Molecular Pathogenesis. New York: Oxford University Press. pp. 144–151.
- Bisno AL, Stevens DL (1996) Streptococcal infections of skin and soft tissues. New England Journal of Medicine 334: 240–245.
- Markowitz M, Kaplan EL (2000) Rheumatic Fever. In: Stevens DL, Kaplan EL, editors. Streptococcal Infections: Clinical Aspects, Microbiology, and Molecular Pathogenesis. New York Oxford: Oxford University Press. pp. 133–143.
- Holm SE, Nordstrand A, Stevens DL, Norgreen M (2000) Acute poststreptococcal glomerulonephritis. In: Stevens DL, Kaplan EL, editors. Streptococcal Infections: Clinical Aspects, Microbiology, and Molecular Pathogenesis. New York: Oxford University Press. pp. 152–162.

- Steer AC, Batzloff MR, Mulholland K, Carapetis JR (2009) Group A streptococcal vaccines: facts versus fantasy. Current Opinion in Infectious Diseases 22: 544– 552.
- Lancefield RC (1962) Current knowledge of type-specific M antigens of group A streptococci. Journal of Immunology 89: 307–313.
- Hollingshead SK, Readdy TL, Yung DL, Bessen DE (1993) Structural heterogeneity of the *emm* gene cluster in group A streptococci. Molecular Microbiology 8: 707–717.
- Ghosh P (2011) The Nonideal Coiled Coil of M protein and its Multifarious Functions in Pathogenesis. In: Linke D, Goldman A, editors. Bacterial Adhesion. Dordrecht: Springer Netherlands, Vol. 715. pp. 197–211.
- Påhlman L, Olin A (2008) Soluble M1 protein of *Streptococcus pyogenes* triggers potent T cell activation. Cellular Microbiology 10: 404–114.
- 21. Jeng A, Sakota V, Li Z, Datta V, Beall B, et al. (2003) Molecular genetic analysis of a group A streptococcus operon encoding serum opacity factor and a novel fibronectin-binding protein, SfbX. Journal of Bacteriology 185: 1208–1217.
- 22. Terao Y, Kawabata S, Kunitomo E, Murakami J, Nakagawa I, et al. (2001) Fba, a novel fibronectin-binding protein from *Streptococcus pyogenes*, promotes bacterial entry into epithelial cells, and the *fba* gene is positively transcribed under the Mga regulator. Molecular Microbiology 42: 75–86.
- 23. Lukomski S, Nakashima K, Abdi I, Cipriano VJ, Ireland RM, et al. (2000) Identification and characterization of the *scl* gene encoding a group A

streptococcus extracellular protein virulence factor with similarity to human collagen. Infection and Immunity 68: 6542–6553.

- 24. Caswell CC, Lukomska E, Seo NS, Höök M, Lukomski S (2007) Scl1-dependent internalization of group A Streptococcus via direct interactions with the $\alpha 2\beta(1)$ integrin enhances pathogen survival and re-emergence. Molecular Microbiology 64: 1319–1331.
- 25. Påhlman LI, Marx PF, Mörgelin M, Lukomski S, Meijers JCM, et al. (2007) Thrombin-activatable fibrinolysis inhibitor binds to *Streptococcus pyogenes* by interacting with collagen-like proteins A and B. The Journal of Biological Chemistry 282: 24873–24881. doi:10.1074/jbc.M610015200.
- Cleary PP, Prahbu U, Dale JB, Wexler DE, Handley J (1992) Streptococcal C5a peptidase is a highly specific endopeptidase. Infection and Immunity 60: 5219–5223.
- Ji Y, McLandsborough L, Kondagunta A, Cleary PP (1996) C5a peptidase alters clearance and trafficking of group A streptococci by infected mice. Infection and Immunity 64: 503–510.
- 28. Schrager HM, Alberti S, Cywes C, Dougherty GJ, Wessels MR (1998) Hyaluronic acid capsule modulates M protein-mediated adherence and acts as a ligand for attachment of group A streptococcus to CD44 on human keratinocytes. Journal of Clinical Investigation 101: 1708–1716.
- 29. Hondorp ER, McIver KS (2007) The Mga virulence regulon: infection where the grass is greener. Molecular Microbiology 66: 1056–1065.

- Courtney HS, Hasty DL, Dale JB (2006) Anti-phagocytic mechanisms of *Streptococcus pyogenes*: binding of fibrinogen to M-related protein. Molecular Microbiology 59: 936–947.
- 31. Courtney HS, Hasty DL, Dale JB (2003) Serum opacity factor (SOF) of *Streptococcus pyogenes* evokes antibodies that opsonize homologous and heterologous SOF-positive serotypes of group A streptococci. Infection and Immunity 71: 5097–5103.
- Katerov V, Lindgren PE, Totolian AA, Schalen C (2000) Streptococcal opacity factor: a family of bifunctional protein with lipoproteinase and fibronectionbinding activites. Current Microbiology 40: 149–156.
- Lukomski S, Sreevatsan S (1997) Inactivation of *Streptococcus pyogenes* extracellular cysteine protease significantly decrease mouse lethality of serotype M3 and M49 strains. Journal of Clinical Investigation 99: 2574–2580.
- 34. Lukomski S, Montgomery CA, Rurangirwa J, Geske RS, Barrish JP, et al. (1999) Extracellular cysteine protease produced by *Streptococcus pyogenes* participates in the pathogenesis of invasive skin infection and dissemination in mice. Infection and Immunity 67: 1779–1788.
- 35. Matsuka YV, Pillai S, Gubba S, Musser JM, Olmsted SB (1999) Fibrinogen cleavage by the *Streptococcus pyogenes* extracellular cysteine protease and generation of antibodies that inhibit enzyme proteolytic activity. Infection and Immunity 67: 4326–4333.
- Ashbaugh CD, Moser TJ, Shearer MH, White GL, Kennedy RC, et al. (2000)
 Bacterial determinants of persistent throat colonization and the associated immune

response in a primate model of human group A streptococcal pharyngeal infection. Cellular Microbiology 2: 283–292.

- 37. Ashbaugh CD, Warren HB, Carey VJ, Wessels MR (1998) Molecular analysis of the role of the group A streptococcal cysteine protease, hyaluronic acid capsule, and M protein in a murine model of human invasive soft-tissue infection. Journal of Clinical Investigation 102: 550–560.
- Collin M, Svensson MD, Sjöholm AG, Jensenius JC, Sjöbring U, et al. (2002) EndoS and SpeB from *Streptococcus pyogenes* inhibit immunoglobulin-mediated opsonophagocytosis. Infect 70: 6646–6651.
- Eriksson A, Norgren M (2003) Cleavage of antigen-bound immunoglobulin G by SpeB contributes to streptococcal persistence in opsonizing blood. Infection and Immunity 71: 211–217.
- Nyberg P, Rasmussen M, Von Pawel-Rammingen U, Björck L (2004) SpeB modulates fibronectin-dependent internalization of *Streptococcus pyogenes* by efficient proteolysis of cell-wall-anchored protein F1. Microbiology 150: 1559– 1569.
- 41. Wei L, Pandiripally V, Gregory E, Clymer M, Cue D (2005) Impact of the SpeB protease on binding of the complement regulatory proteins factor H and factor H-Like protein 1 by *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Infection and Immunity 73: 2040–2050.
- Fernie-King BA, Seilly DJ, Willers C, Wurzner R, Davies A, et al. (2001) Streptococcal inhibitor of complement (SIC) inhibits the membrane attack complex by preventing uptake of C567 onto cell membranes. Immunology 103: 390–398.

- Frick IM, Åkesson P, Rasmussen M, Schmidtchen A, Björck L (2003) SIC, a secreted protein of *Streptococcus pyogenes* that inactivates antibacterial peptides. Journal of Biological Chemistry 278: 16561–16566.
- 44. Hoe NP, Ireland RM, DeLeo FR, Gowen BB, Dorward DW, et al. (2002) Insight into the molecular basis of pathogen abundance: group A streptococcus inhibitor of complement inhibits bacterial adherence and internalization into human cells. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 99: 7646–7651.
- 45. Fernie-King BA, Seilly DJ, Davies A, Lachmann PJ (2002) Streptococcal inhibitor of complement inhibits two additional components of the mucosal innate immune system: secretory leukocyte proteinase inhibitor and lysozyme. Infection and Immunity 70: 4908–4916.
- 46. Graham MR, Smoot LM, Migliaccio CA, Virtaneva K, Sturdevant DE, et al. (2002) Virulence control in group A streptococcus by a two-component gene regulatory system: global expression profiling and in vivo infection modeling. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 99: 13855–13860.
- Dalton TL, Scott JR (2004) CovS inactivates CovR and is required for growth under conditions of general stress in *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Journal of Bacteriology 186: 3928–3937.
- 48. Sumby P, Whitney AR, Graviss EA, DeLeo FR, Musser JM (2006) Genome-wide analysis of group a streptococci reveals a mutation that modulates global phenotype and disease specificity. PLoS Pathogens 2: e5.

- Walker MJ, Hollands A, Sanderson-Smith ML, Cole JN, Kirk JK, et al. (2007)
 DNase Sda1 provides selection pressure for a switch to invasive group A streptococcal infection. Nature Medicine 13: 981–985.
- 50. Kansal RG, Datta V, Aziz RK, Abdeltawab NF, Rowe S, et al. (2010) Dissection of the molecular basis for hypervirulence of an in vivo-selected phenotype of the widely disseminated M1T1 strain of group A Streptococcus bacteria. Journal of Infectious Disease 201: 855–865.
- 51. Leday TV, Gold KM, Kinkel TL, Roberts SA, Scott JR, et al. (2008) TrxR, a new CovR-repressed response regulator that activates the Mga virulence regulon in group A Streptococcus. Infection and Immunity 76: 4659–4668.
- 52. Almengor AC, Kinkel TL, Day SJ, McIver KS (2007) The catabolite control protein CcpA binds to Pmga and influences expression of the virulence regulator Mga in the group A streptococcus. Journal of Bacteriology 189: 8405–8416.
- 53. Roberts SA, Churchward GG, Scott JR (2007) Unraveling the regulatory network in *Streptococcus pyogenes*: the global response regulator CovR represses rivR directly. Journal of Bacteriology 189: 1459–1463.
- 54. Roberts SA, Scott JR (2007) RivR and the small RNA RivX: the missing links between the CovR regulatory cascade and the Mga regulon. Molecular Microbiology 66: 1506–1522.
- 55. Gold KM (2011) PhD Dissertation. Characterization of the TrxSR Two-Component Signal Transduction System of *Streptococcus Pyogenes* and its Role in Virulence Regulation University of Maryland, College Park.

- Stulke J, Hillen W (1999) Carbon catabolite repression in bacteria. Current Opinion in Microbiology 2: 195–201.
- Kinkel TL, McIver KS (2008) CcpA-mediated repression of streptolysin S expression and virulence in the group A streptococcus. Infection and Immunity 76: 3451–3463.
- 58. Shelburne 3rd SA, Keith D, Horstmann N, Sumby P, Davenport MT, et al. (2008) A direct link between carbohydrate utilization and virulence in the major human pathogen group A Streptococcus. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 105: 1698–1703.
- 59. Lyon WR, Gibson CM, Caparon MG (1998) A role for trigger factor and an rgglike regulator in the transcription, secretion and processing of the cysteine proteinase of *Streptococcus pyogenes*. EMBO Journal 17: 6263–6275.
- Chaussee MS, Sylva GL, Sturdevant DE, Smoot LM, Graham MR, et al. (2002) Rgg influences the expression of multiple regulatory loci to coregulate virulence factor expression in *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Infection and Immunity 70: 762–770.
- 61. Mashburn-Warren L, Morrison D a, Federle MJ (2012) The cryptic competence pathway in *Streptococcus pyogenes* is controlled by a peptide pheromone. Journal of Bacteriology 194: 4589–4600.
- 62. Kreikemeyer B, Nakata M, Koller T, Hildisch H, Kourakos V, et al. (2007) The *Streptococcus pyogenes* serotype M49 Nra-Ralp3 transcriptional regulatory network and its control of virulence factor expression from the novel eno ralp3 epf sagA pathogenicity region. Infection and Immunity 75: 5698–5710.

- Kreikemeyer B, Beckert S, Braun-Kiewnick A, Podbielski A (2002) Group A streptococcal RofA-type global regulators exhibit a strain-specific genomic presence and regulation pattern. Microbiology 148: 1501–1511.
- Luo F, Lizano S, Bessen DE (2008) Heterogeneity in the polarity of Nra regulatory effects on Streptococcal pilus gene transcription and virulence. Infection and Immunity 76: 2490–2497.
- 65. Kwinn LA, Khosravi A, Aziz RK, Timmer AM, Doran KS, et al. (2007) Genetic characterization and virulence role of the RALP3/LSA locus upstream of the streptolysin S operon in invasive M1T1 Group A Streptococcus. Journal of Bacteriology 189: 1322–1329.
- Podbielski A, Woischnik M, Leonard BA, Schmidt KH (1999) Characterization of *nra*, a global negative regulator gene in group A streptococci. Molecular Microbiology 31: 1051–1064.
- 67. Beckert S, Kreikemeyer B, Podbielski A (2001) Group A streptococcal *rofA* gene is involved in the control of several virulence genes and eukaryotic cell attachment and internalization. Infection and Immunity 69: 534–537.
- Spanier JG, Jones SJ, Cleary P (1984) Small DNA deletions creating avirulence in Streptococcus pyogenes. Science 225: 935–938.
- Caparon MG, Scott JR (1987) Identification of a gene that regulates expression of M protein, the major virulence determinant of group A streptococci. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 84: 8677–8681.

- Scott JR, Cleary P, Caparon MG, Kehoe M, Heden L, et al. (1995) New name for the positive regulator of the M protein of group A streptococcus. Molecular Microbiology 17: 799.
- McLandsborough LA, Cleary PP (1995) Insertional inactivation of *virR* in *Streptococcus pyogenes* M49 demonstrates that VirR functions as a positive regulator of ScpA, FcRA, OF, and M protein. FEMS Microbiology Letters 128: 45–51.
- 72. Ribardo DA, McIver KS (2006) Defining the Mga regulon: comparative transcriptome analysis reveals both direct and indirect regulation by Mga in the group A streptococcus. Molecular Microbiology 62: 491–508.
- 73. Hondorp ER, Hou SC, Hempstead AD, Hause LL, Beckett DM, et al. (2012) Characterization of the group A streptococcus Mga virulence regulator reveals a role for the C-terminal region in oligomerization and transcriptional activation. Molecular Microbiology 83: 953–967.
- 74. Haanes EJ, Heath DG, Cleary PP (1992) Architecture of the vir regulons of group A streptococci parallels opacity factor phenotype and M protein class. Journal of Bacteriology 174: 4967–4976.
- 75. Vahling CM, McIver KS (2005) Identification of residues responsible for the defective virulence gene regulator Mga produced by a natural mutant of *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Journal of Bacteriology 187: 5955–5966.
- 76. McIver KS, Heath AS, Green BD, Scott JR (1995) Specific binding of the activator Mga to promoter sequences of the *emm* and *scpA* genes in the group A streptococcus. Journal of Bacteriology 177: 6619–6624.

- 77. McIver KS, Thurman AS, Scott JR (1999) Regulation of *mga* transcription in the group A streptococcus: specific binding of Mga within its own promoter and evidence for a negative regulator. Journal of Bacteriology 181: 5373–5383.
- Almengor AC, McIver KS (2004) Transcriptional activation of *sclA* by Mga requires a distal binding site in *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Journal of Bacteriology 186: 7847–7857.
- McIver KS, Myles RL (2002) Two DNA-binding domains of Mga are required for virulence gene activation in the group A streptococcus. Molecular Microbiology 43: 1591–1602.
- Andersson G, McIver K, Heden LO, Scott JR (1996) Complementation of divergent mga genes in group A streptococcus. Gene 175: 77–81.
- Pabo CO, Sauer RT (1992) Transcription factors: structural families and principles of DNA recognition. Annual Reviews in Biochemistry 61: 1053–1095.
- Wintjens R, Rooman M (1996) Structural classification of HTH DNA-binding domains and protein-DNA interaction modes. Journal of Molecular Biology 262: 294–313.
- Huffman JL, Brennan RG (2002) Prokaryotic transcription regulators: more than just the helix-turn-helix motif. Current Opinion in Structural Biology 12: 98–106.
- 84. Ellenberger T (1994) Getting a grip on DNA recognition: structures of the basic region leucine zipper, and the basic region helix-loop-helix DNA-binding domains. Current Opinion in Structural Biology 4: 12–21.
- 85. Wolfe S, Nekludova L, Pabo C (2000) Dna recognition by Cys2His2Zinc finger proteins. Annual review of Biophysics and Biomolecular Structure 3: 183–212.

- 86. Darnell J (2011) RNA: Life's Indispendible Molecule. 1st ed. Cold Spring Harbor,N. Y.: Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory. p.
- Burgess RR (1969) Separation and characterization of the subunits of ribonucleic acid polymerase. The Journal of Biological Chemistry 244: 6168–6176.
- Haldenwang WG (1995) The sigma factors of Bacillus subtilis. Microbiological Reviews 59: 1–30.
- 89. Helmann JD (2009) RNA polymerase: a nexus of gene regulation. Methods 47: 1–
 5.
- Lonetto M, Gribskov M, Gross C (1992) The sigma 70 family: sequence conservation and evoluntionary relationships. Journal of Bacteriology 174: 3943– 3849.
- 91. Weaver RF (2008) Molecular Biology. 4th ed. Boston: McGraw Hill Higher Education. p.
- 92. Burgess RR, Anthony L (2001) How sigma docks to RNA polymerase and what sigma does. Current Opinion in Microbiology 4: 126–131.
- Ghosh T, Bose D, Zhang X (2010) Mechanisms for activating bacterial RNA polymerase. FEMS Microbiology Reviews 34: 611–627.
- 94. Dove S, Joung J, Hoch J (1997) Activation of prokaryotic transcription through arbitrary protein-protein contacts. Nature 386: 627–630.
- Browning DF, Busby SJ (2004) The regulation of bacterial transcription initiation.
 Nature Reviews Microbiology 2: 57–65.
- 96. Ishihama A (1993) Protein-protein communication within the transcription apparatus. Journal of Bacteriology 175: 2483–2489.

- Dove S, Darst S, Hochschild A (2003) Region 4 of σ as a target for transcription regulation. Molecular Microbiology 48: 863–874.
- 98. Opdyke JA, Scott JR, Moran CP (2001) A secondary RNA polymerase sigma factor from *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Molecular Microbiology 42: 495–502.
- Severinov K (2000) RNA polymerase structure-function: insights into points of transcriptional regulation. Current Opinion in Microbiology 3: 118–125.
- 100. Chiu ML, Viollier PH, Katoh T, Ramsden JJ, Thompson CJ (2001) Ligandinduced changes in the *Streptomyces lividans* TipAL protein imply an alternative mechanism of transcriptional activation for MerR-like proteins. Biochemistry 40: 12950–12958.
- 101. Outten CE, Outten FW, O'Halloran TV (1999) DNA distortion mechanism for transcriptional activation by ZntR, a Zn(II)-responsive MerR homologue in *Escherichia coli*. The Journal of Biological Chemistry 274: 37517–37524.
- Busby SJW, Savery NJ (2007) Transcription activation at bacterial promoters. Encyclopedia of Life Sciences.
- 103. Deutscher J, Francke C, Postma PW (2006) How phosphotransferase systemrelated protein phosphorylation regulates carbohydrate metabolism in bacteria. Microbiology and Molecular Biology Reviews 70: 939–1031.
- 104. Stulke J, Arnaud M, Rapoport G, Martin-Verstraete I (1998) PRD--a protein domain involved in PTS-dependent induction and carbon catabolite repression of catabolic operons in bacteria. Molecular Microbiology 28: 865–874.
- 105. Sumby P, Porcella SF, Madrigal AG, Barbian KD, Virtaneva K, et al. (2005) Evolutionary origin and emergence of a highly successful clone of serotype M1

group A streptococcus involved multiple horizontal gene transfer events. Journal of Infectious Diseases 192: 771–782.

- 106. Miroux B, Walker JE (1996) Over-production of proteins in *Escherichia coli*: mutant hosts that allow synthesis of some membrane proteins and globular proteins at high levels. Journal of Molecular Biology 260: 289–298.
- Studier FW (2005) Protein production by auto-induction in high density shaking cultures. Protein Expression and Purification 41: 207–234.
- Maxam AM, Gilbert W (1977) A new method for sequencing DNA. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 74: 560–564.
- 109. Anbalagan S, McShan WM, Dunman PM, Chaussee MS (2011) Identification of Rgg binding sites in the *Streptococcus pyogenes* chromosome. Journal of Bacteriology 193: 4933–4942.
- 110. Johnson ML, Correia JJ, Yphantis DA, Halvorson HR (1981) Analysis of data from the analytical ultracentrigue by nonlinear least-squares sechniques. Biophysical Journal 36: 575–588.
- 111. Roelofs KG, Wang J, Sintim HO, Lee VT (2011) Differential radial capillary action of ligand assay for high-throughput detection of protein-metabolite interactions. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 108: 15528–15533.
- 112. Burgess RR (1996) Purification of overproduced *Escherichia coli* RNA polymerase sigma factors by solubilizing inclusion bodies and refolding from Sarkosyl. Methods in Enzymology 273: 145–149.

- 113. Aravind L, Anantharaman V, Balaji S, Babu MM, Iyer LM (2005) The many faces of the helix-turn-helix domain: transcription regulation and beyond. FEMS Microbiology Reviews 29: 231–262.
- 114. Almengor AC, Walters MS, McIver KS (2006) Mga is sufficient to activate transcription *in vitro* of *sof/sfbX* and other Mga-regulated virulence genes in the group A streptococcus. Journal of Bacteriology 188: 2038–2047.
- Ivarie R (1987) Thymine methyls and DNA-protein interactions. Nucleic Acids Research 15: 9975–9983.
- Xiong Y, Sundaralingam M (2001) Protein–Nucleic acid Interaction: major groove recognition determinants. Encyclopedia of Life Sciences.
- 117. Haran TE, Mohanty U (2009) The unique structure of A-tracts and intrinsic DNA bending. Quarterly Reviews of Biophysics 42: 41–81.
- 118. Karimova G, Ullmann A, Ladant D (2000) A bacterial two-hybrid system that exploits a cAMP signaling cascade in *Escherichia coli*. Methods in Enzymology 328: 59–73.
- 119. Vahling CA, McIver KS (2006) Functional Domains in the Multigene Regulator of the Group A Streptococcus Dallas: University of Texas Southwestern Medical Center.
- 120. Hause LL, McIver KS (2012) Nucleotides critical for the interaction of the S. pyogenes Mga virulence regulator with Mga-regulated promoter sequences. Journal of Bacteriology 194:

- 121. Vahling CM, McIver KS (2006) Domains required for transcriptional activation show conservation in the Mga family of virulence gene regulators. Journal of Bacteriology 188: 863–873.
- 122. Hammerstrom TG, Roh JH, Nikonowicz EP, Koehler TM (2011) Bacillus anthracis virulence regulator AtxA: oligomeric state, function and CO(2) signalling. Molecular Microbiology 82: 634–647.
- 123. Hanahan D, Meselson M (1983) Plasmid screening at high colony density. Methods in Enzymology 100: 333–342.
- 124. Lukomski S, Nakashima K, Abdi I, Cipriano VJ, Shelvin BJ, et al. (2001) Identification and characterization of a second extracellular collagen-like protein made by group A streptococcus: control of production at the level of translation. Infection and Immunity 69: 1729–1738.
- Okada N, Geist RT, Caparon MG (1993) Positive transcriptional control of *mry* regulates virulence in the group A streptococcus. Molecular Microbiology 7: 893–903.
- 126. Eichenbaum Z, Federle MJ, Marra D, de Vos WM, Kuipers OP, et al. (1998) Use of the lactococcal nisA promoter to regulate gene expression in Gram-positive bacteria: comparison of induction level and promoter strength. Applied and Environmental Microbiology 64: 2763–2769.
- 127. McIver KS, Scott JR (1997) Role of Mga in growth phase regulation of virulence genes of the group A streptococcus. Journal of Bacteriology 179: 5178–5187.

- 128. Husmann LK, Scott JR, Lindahl G, Stenberg L (1995) Expression of the Arp protein, a member of the M protein family, is not sufficient to inhibit phagocytosis of *Streptococcus pyogenes*. Infection and Immunity 63: 345–348.
- 129. Lee VT, Matewish JM, Kessler JL, Hyodo M, Hayakawa Y, et al. (2007) A cyclicdi-GMP receptor required for bacterial exopolysaccharide production. Molecular Microbiology 65: 1474–1484.